

# **The Deadly Dossier**

## **AV1611 Summary Studies Omnibus**

<b>Contents</b>	<b>Page</b>
1 The 1611 Holy Bible and Churchillian Declaration to Unrighteous Men	3
2 The Royal Law	5
3 AV1611 Authority - Absolute	7
4 The Book of the LORD	9
5 God's Standard	11
6 Revival - A Seven-Point Plan	13
7 The Superiority of the 1611 Holy Bible over the Greek and the Original	15
8 Modern Christian FARCE-damentalism	17
9 The Manuscript Dichotomy - Bro. Al Cuppett's Vision Vindicated	19
10 English Reformation to Last Days Apostasy	21
11 Inspiration and the Spirit	23
12 The Sovereign Power of Darkness	25
13 The Cry of Sodom	27
14 AV1611 Advanced Revelations	29
15 Thoughts for Today	31
16 Seven Aspects of 'in the Greek'	35
17 The Greek versus the Scripture	37
18 The 1611 Holy Bible versus Vatican Versions	41
19 Long John and The Black Spot	43
20 Correcting the Greek with the King James English	45
21 Purification of the Lord's Words	49
22 The words of the LORD, Seven Stage Purification Process	51
23 Seven Purifications of the Textus Receptus	53
24 Yes, the King James Bible IS Perfect	57
25 The 1611 Holy Bible versus Christmas Cut-Ups - Extract	61
26 Acts 8:37 – Why this SHOULD be in the Bible!	73
27 Romans – The AV1611 versus Modern Cut-Outs	77
28 Christ is Come in the Flesh, Heavenly and Earthly Witnesses	85
29 King James Bible Supremacy	93
30 The 1611 Holy Bible versus the Non-Extant Original	101
31 References	109

***“So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it”*** Isaiah 55:11

## Writer's Note

2019 Update. All web sites cited in this work were extant at the time of writing.

The contents listed for this AV1611 studies omnibus are complete summary items in themselves, though the reader will see some interrelation e.g. with respect to the studies on the purification of the Lord's words. The separate summary studies nevertheless all bear testimony against the major besetting sin of modern Christian fundamentalism of 'originals-onlyism,' namely that holy scripture as originally given must be accepted without question as the final authority in all matters of faith and practice. See [fiec.org.uk/about-us/beliefs](http://fiec.org.uk/about-us/beliefs) for the Fellowship of Independent Evangelical Churches and their statement of faith on The Bible, which is typical of Christian fundamentalist churches today, most of which belong to the FIEC.

This studies omnibus has therefore been compiled to bring all of this writer's relevant summary studies under one heading as a single document for the purpose of countering the sin of 'originals-onlyism' by bearing testimony further to the 1611 Holy Bible *finally perfected* as Dr Benjamin Blayney's 1769 Text as the final authority in all matters of faith and practice, noting that differences between current bona-fide AV1611 Editions are negligible. The 1611 Holy Bible *finally perfected* is "**the book of the LORD**" Isaiah 34:16 "**the scripture of truth**" Daniel 10:21 "**the royal law**" James 2:8 and "**All scripture**" that "**is given by inspiration of God**" 2 Timothy 3:16. No other book is.

It is hoped that the reader will be edified thereby as Paul exhorted the Ephesian believers. "**And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified**" Acts 20:32.

## Detailed Works

Bro. John Davis has kindly uploaded on his website [www.timefortruth.co.uk/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/) this writer's studies. Those wishing to study this writer's detailed works on this subject are directed to the following files.

[www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) *The Great Bible Robbery, The Old Latin and Waldensian Bibles, What is the Bible? - AV1611 Overview, AV1611 vs Rome's Post -1611 Attack, The KJB Story 1611-2011 Abridged, The KJB Story 1611-2011 Abridged Appendix, Presentational Perfection of the words of the Lord, Seven Sevenfold Purifications of the words of the Lord, 'O Biblios' - The Book'*

[www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/why-the-av-only-7434.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/why-the-av-only-7434.php) *Twist and Curl - Your Fiendly Neighbourhood Bible Correctors, Pete Amu  the Bible Corrector Parts 1, 2, The AV1611 Holy Bible versus numerous Bible correctors, critics and corrupters, Unstable wrestlers of Scripture, Laodicean Lenny is a Christian anarchist wise in his own conceit, The 1611 Holy Bible Cleanses Fundamental Evangelical Modern Version Falsehood*

[www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/james-white-dr-divietro-and-dawaite.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/james-white-dr-divietro-and-dawaite.php) *KJO Review Full Text, James White's 7 Errors, James White and the King James Only Controversy Summary Overview, D. A. Waite Response, Answers to the Wolf-Man Part 1 and Part 2, Reply to DiVietro's attack on Gail Riplinger*

[www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/version-comparison.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/version-comparison.php) *AV1611 vs NIV & Salvation vs Damnation (Abridged Version), Matthew 11 AV1611 vs 1984 NIV, AV1611 vs Changing NIVs, The 1611 Holy Bible Pure versus Corrupt Manuscript Ascension, 1611, 2011 AV1611 Precision and Modern Version Impurity, AV1611 Revelation on Psalm 72, Luke 24 versus NIV Obscurity*

[www.timefortruth.co.uk/alan-oreilly/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/alan-oreilly/) *My Brethren and the Hebrew and the Greek, Poole 2015: O Biblios Overview, KJB Story, AV1611 vs Rome, Key Biblical Issues - An Overview, Things Fundamentalists Don't Like, Intercessors for Britain Unheeded in Heaven, The 1611 Holy Bible versus Catholic Evasion, The 1611 Holy Bible versus rabid no-heller Robert Saxena, The 1611 Holy Bible versus the Unholy Qur'an, Poison, DIY Versions and the Real World of the Lost, Mark - The AV1611 versus Modern Cut-Outs*

***"And Jesus answered him, saying, It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God" Luke 4:4***

## The 1611 Holy Bible and Churchillian Declaration to Unrighteous Men

To: *“men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness”* Romans 1:17

From: *All who “Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus”* 2 Timothy 1:13

Date: *“till I come”* Revelation 2:25

Subject: *“Their poison is like the poison of a serpent”* Psalm 58:4



[news.nationalgeographic.com/news/2007/12/photogalleries/biggest-cobra/](https://news.nationalgeographic.com/news/2007/12/photogalleries/biggest-cobra/)

*“They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent;  
adders’ poison is under their lips. Selah”*

Psalm 140:3

**Therefore for any and all under the banner of  
“My name is Legion: for we are many” Mark 5:9:**

***“You Do Your Worst and We Will Do Our Best”***

**Winston S. Churchill, July 14<sup>th</sup> 1941**

[www.winstonchurchill.org/resources/speeches/1941-1945-war-leader/you-do-your-worst-and-we-will-do-our-best](http://www.winstonchurchill.org/resources/speeches/1941-1945-war-leader/you-do-your-worst-and-we-will-do-our-best)

The Right Honourable  
Sir Winston Churchill  
KG, OM, CH, TD, DL, FRS, RA



Prime Minister of the United Kingdom  
[en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Winston\\_Churchill](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Winston_Churchill)

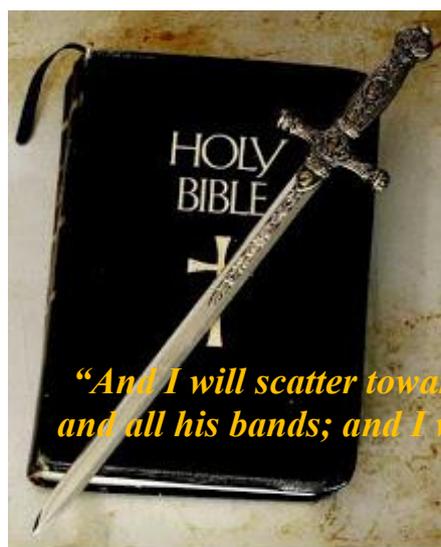
***“We ask no favours of the enemy. We seek from them no compunction...Where you have been the least resisted there you have been the most brutal...We will have no truce or parley with you, or the grisly gang who work your wicked will. You do your worst - and we will do our best. Perhaps it may be our turn soon; perhaps it may be our turn now...”*** It is:

***“For they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind...”*** Hosea 8:7



Reaping the Whirlwind  
[the-ten.blogspot.co.uk/2013/07/reaping-whirlwind.html](http://the-ten.blogspot.co.uk/2013/07/reaping-whirlwind.html)

***“Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind”*** Psalm 18:42 any and all:



***“And I will scatter toward every wind all that are about him to help him, and all his bands; and I will draw out the sword after them”*** Ezekiel 12:14



[mynameismimi-c.blogspot.co.uk/](http://mynameismimi-c.blogspot.co.uk/)

[www.stretcherbearers.com/Gallery/Sword.html](http://www.stretcherbearers.com/Gallery/Sword.html)

***“for the sword of the LORD shall devour from the one end of the land even to the other end of the land: no flesh shall have peace”*** Jeremiah 12:12

## “The Royal Law” James 2:8



“The Royal Law” James 2:8



The Queen Enthroned with “The Royal Law”

### British Governance

British governance is embodied in the Coronation Oath<sup>1</sup>. Her Majesty Queen Elizabeth II undertook the Oath when she was crowned. David Gardner<sup>2</sup> explains the significance of the Oath.

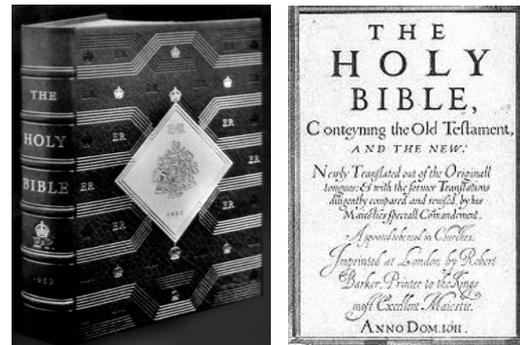
*“When the Sovereign is crowned, he or she is required to place one hand on the open Bible, and is then required to take a solemn oath before Almighty God ‘to uphold to the utmost of my power, the Laws of God within the Realm, and the true profession of the Christian Gospel.’ Parliament, through its peers, pledges itself to support the sovereign in this. This is the British position constitutionally.”*

It still is, as shown below, regardless of how much it has been violated in practice or by whom.

### The Coronation Oath

The monarch-to-be is seated upon the Chair of Estate in Westminster Abbey. The Archbishop of Canterbury gives the Coronation Oath for the monarch’s enthronement. The Oath states in part:

**Archbishop:** *Will you to the utmost of your power maintain the Laws of God and the true profession of the Gospel? Will you to the utmost of your power maintain in the United Kingdom the Protestant Reformed Religion established by law? Will you maintain and preserve inviolably the settlement of the Church of England, and the doctrine, worship, discipline, and government thereof as by law established in England? And will you reserve unto the Bishops and Clergy of England, and to the Churches there committed to their charge, all such rights and privileges, as by law do or shall appertain to them of any of them?*



The Coronation Bible and Title Page

**Queen:** *“All this I promise to do.”*

The Oath is sealed with the King James Bible<sup>3</sup>, presented to the monarch. The presenter at Queen Elizabeth II’s Coronation was the Moderator of the Church of Scotland, with these words. *“Our gracious Queen: to keep your Majesty ever mindful of the Law and the Gospel of God as the Rule for the whole life and government of Christian Princes, we present you with this Book, the most valuable thing that this world affords. Here is Wisdom [Revelation 13:18]; This is the royal Law [James 2:8]; These are the lively Oracles of God [Acts 7:38, Romans 3:2, Hebrews 5:12, 1 Peter 4:11].”*

The King James Bible used for the Coronation contains the Apocrypha but the Apocrypha is *not* part of “the royal law.” See figure **The Coronation Bible and Title Page**.

### ***“The Royal Law”***

James 2:8 states ***“If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:”*** ***“The royal law”*** and ***“the scripture”*** are each ***“the whole law”*** James 2:10 and the Coronation Oath is unequivocal that the King James Bible is ***“the royal law”*** for ***“the Rule for the whole life and government of”*** Her Majesty and her subjects. In turn, nothing is above the King James Bible ***“for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name”*** Psalm 138:2.

***“The royal law”*** states in Numbers 15:16\* with respect to Great Britain and the Old Dominions that:

***“One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.”***

\*To Israel first but not rescinded for other nations by Paul, the author of specific Christian doctrine

Numbers 15:16 means that for governance of Britain’s inhabitants by ***“the royal law”*** the AV1611:

- Criticism of the ***“the royal law”*** the AV1611 is treason against God and the Crown.
- Hostility towards Israel and/or the Jewish people is treason against God and the Crown.
- Catholicism by its hatred of ***“the royal law”*** the AV1611 is treason against God and the Crown.
- Britain’s membership of the papal European Union is treason against God and the Crown.
- Entry of foreigners alien to ***“the royal law”*** the AV1611 is treason against God and the Crown.
- Mohammedanism and all non-Biblical religions are treason against God and the Crown.
- Secular belief systems e.g. Darwinism, Marxism etc. are treason against God and the Crown.
- ***“Whoremongers...them that defile themselves with mankind...menstealers...liars...perjured persons”*** 1 Timothy 1:10 ***“and all that do unrighteously, are an abomination unto the LORD thy God”*** Deuteronomy 25:16 and traitors to ***“the royal law”*** the AV1611, God and the Crown.

The Coronation Oath has been repeatedly violated since the Coronation and it still is. However, as Rev Gardner states, the Oath is ***“a solemn oath before Almighty God”*** so God the Offended Party must punish the violators.

### **God the Offended Party**

Men in scripture are likened to trees. ***“And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking”*** Mark 8:24.

God promises a judgement by fire in the End Times. ***“And I will send a fire on Magog, and among them that dwell carelessly in the isles: and they shall know that I am the LORD”*** Ezekiel 39:6.



**The Fire of Jeremiah**

***“The isles”*** and ***“trees, walking”*** are easily identified.

Jeremiah 21:14 is therefore a grim warning for Britain.

***“...I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the LORD: and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it shall devour all things round about..”***

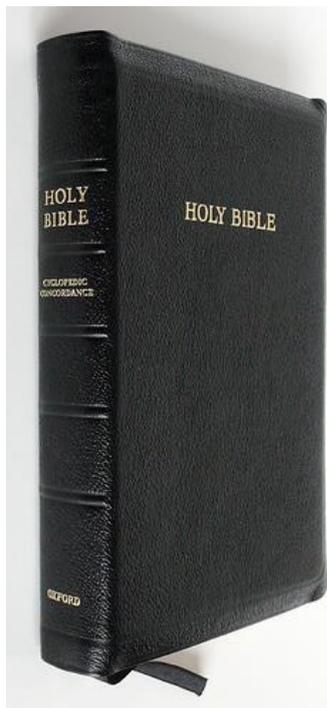
Proverbs 13:13 is a further warning, though with ***“mercy...against judgment”*** James 2:13: ***“Whoso despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.”***

Britain *must* therefore regain her only firebreak ***“the royal law”*** the AV1611 to receive mercy when God’s End Times judgement by fire finally descends ***“that the whole nation perish not”*** John 11:50.

## AV1611 Authority - Absolute

### ***“The book of the purchase”*** Jeremiah 32:12

#### ***“The book of the purchase”*** Jeremiah 32:12



AV1611 authority is absolute and cannot be detracted from. All detractions, whether from modern versions or ‘the Greek’ etc., are by subversives ***“which corrupt the word of God”*** 2 Corinthians 2:17 because the AV1611 is ***“the book of the purchase”*** Jeremiah 32:12 and God oversaw the purchase:

- It was initiated by ***“The word of the Lord.”*** ***“And Jeremiah said, The word of the LORD came unto me saying, Behold, Hanameel the son of Shallum thine uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee my field that is in Anathoth”*** Jeremiah 32:6.
- It was confirmed by ***“the right of redemption...thine to buy it...according to the word of the LORD.”*** ***“for the right of redemption is thine to buy it. So Hanameel mine uncle’s son came to me...according to the word of the LORD, and said unto me, Buy my field,...that is in Anathoth...for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine...Then I knew that this was the word of the LORD”*** Jeremiah 32:7-8.

#### King James Bible, Oxford Brevier Edition

- It was enacted by the purchaser. ***“And I bought the field of Hanameel...and weighed him the money, even seventeen shekels of silver”*** Jeremiah 32:9.
- It was formalised by ***“the evidence of the purchase.”*** ***“And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed it...So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open...And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, in the sight of Hanameel mine uncle’s son”*** Jeremiah 32:10-12.
- It was underwritten by ***“the book of the purchase...in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison”*** Jeremiah 32:12. God covenanted the purchase and ***“wrote it in a book”*** 1 Samuel 10:25. The significance for the AV1611’s absolute authority is this:

#### Covenanted Purchase

Even if for evil, a purchase in scripture is a covenant. ***“And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money”*** Luke 22:5 and in scripture, not even a manmade covenant may be objected to after it has been confirmed. ***“Brethren, I speak after the manner of men; Though it be but a man’s covenant, yet if it be confirmed, no man disannulleth, or addeth thereto”*** Galatians 3:15. That is, even ***“a man’s covenant”*** may not be detracted from once confirmed. Jeremiah’s covenanted purchase was delineated in five specific steps. It was initiated, confirmed, enacted, formalised and underwritten by ***“the book of the purchase.”*** That Book cannot be detracted from. *Neither can the AV1611.*

#### ***“The book of the purchase”*** and of ***“the purchased possession”***

The AV1611 is both ***“the book of the purchase”*** Jeremiah 32:12 and of ***“the purchased possession”*** as Paul explains with respect to the Lord Jesus Christ ***“In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, Which is”***

**the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory**” Ephesians 1:13-14. Compare with Jeremiah 32:6-12:

- **“the word of truth”** Ephesians 1:13 matches **“The word of the Lord”** Jeremiah 32:6.
- **“sealed with that holy Spirit of promise”** Ephesians 1:13 matches **“subscribed the evidence, and sealed it”** Jeremiah 32:10.
- **“the earnest of our inheritance”** Ephesians 1:14 matches **“the right of inheritance”** Jeremiah 32:8 and **“the evidence of the purchase”** Jeremiah 32:11.
- **“the redemption of the purchased possession”** Ephesians 1:14 matches **“the right of redemption”** Jeremiah 32:7 and **“the book of the purchase”** Jeremiah 32:12 **“For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope”** Romans 15:4.

The AV1611 is both **“the book of the purchase”** and the Book of **“the purchased possession”** because it is **“the word of a king”** Ecclesiastes 8:4 *in that it is the only Bible since 1611 translated under a king and Jeremiah’s purchase was initiated by the King* **“For God is the King of all the earth”** Psalm 47:7. Note too that Ephesians is written in a Book. Note also with respect to **“the purchased possession”** that:

- **“ye are not your own...ye are bought with a price”** 1 Corinthians 6:19-20.
- God covenanted the purchase **“through the blood of the everlasting covenant”** Hebrews 13:20 which is **“my blood of the new testament”** Matthew 26:28.
- God **“wrote it in a book”** 1 Samuel 10:25, which in addition to being **“the book of the purchase”** and the Book of **“the purchased possession”** is also **“the book of the covenant”** Exodus 24:7, 2 Kings 23:2, 2 Chronicles 34:30.
- This Book consists of **“the old testament”** 2 Corinthians 3:14 and **“the new testament”** 2 Corinthians 3:6 and is **“the book of the law of the LORD”** 2 Chronicles 17:9, 34:14, Nehemiah 9:3 matching **“the law and custom”** Jeremiah 32:11.
- This Book is **“the royal law according to the scripture”** James 2:8<sup>4</sup>, matching Jeremiah 32:11. Only *one* Book satisfies *all* the above conditions. *No modern version has any legitimate claim to being called royal, as Wilkinson<sup>5</sup> shows. “Twice [the 1881 revisers] had appealed to the Government in hopes that, as in the case of the King James in 1611, the King would appoint a royal commission. They were refused.”*

### **Detractors without Authority, “wells without water” 2 Peter 2:17**

With the AV1611 as **“the book of the purchase”** and **“of the purchased possession”** its detractors are as **“wells without water”** 2 Peter 2:17. They have no *Biblical* authority to:

- Call any modern version **“the word of God”** 1 Samuel 9:27.
- Circulate any modern version as **“the word of God”** as, for example, the Gideons do.
- Convene any translating committee to set up a rival to the AV1611 *King James* Text, especially insofar as **“Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, What doest thou?”** Ecclesiastes 8:4. See Wilkinson’s comment above.
- Exalt anything **“in the Greek”** or **“in the Hebrew”** Revelation 9:11 over the AV1611 **“the book of the purchase”** and **“of the purchased possession.”**

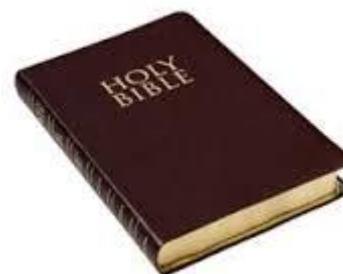
### **AV1611 Absolute Authority**

As **“the book of the purchase”** and **“of the purchased possession”** the AV1611 has absolute authority as **“the word of a king.”** Detractors should therefore note Proverbs 16:14. **“The wrath of a king is as messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it.”**

## **“The book of the LORD” Isaiah 34:16**

### **Introduction**

**“The book of the LORD”** is the 1611 Holy Bible. There is no other. **“Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them”** Isaiah 34:16.



### **Practical Considerations**

- The Lord has *one* Book, **“the book of the LORD”** Isaiah 34:16, the *one* mention of that phrase in scripture.
- The Lord’s *one* Book, **“the book of the LORD”** therefore matches the *oneness* of **“one body, and one Spirit,...one hope of your calling; One Lord, one faith, one baptism, One God and Father of all”** Ephesians 4:4-6.
- The Lord’s *one* Book, **“the book of the LORD”** is for **“every man...in his own language”** Acts 2:6 insofar as **“Peter...with the eleven”** Acts 2:14 **“were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance”** Acts 2:4 such that the listeners said **“hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born...we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God”** Acts 2:8, 11.
- The Lord’s *one* Book, **“the book of the LORD”** therefore exists in many languages, *but the standard for “the book of the LORD” is the 1611 Holy Bible in English.*

See [store-hicb8.mybigcommerce.com/content/bbb/2013/Aug.pdf](http://store-hicb8.mybigcommerce.com/content/bbb/2013/Aug.pdf) p 6 *A Brief Analysis of Missionary Authority* by Jonathan Richmond, Bible Baptist Mission Board director.

*The espousal of a particular translation being equal to or superior to the **King James** leaves one in a precarious position in relation to Bible believers versus the Alexandrian Cult.*

*Bible believers believe that the **King James (Authorized Version)** is the perfect, inerrant words of God and is the final authority. It is the standard to which all versions and translations are compared. And since the AV is the standard, it is superior to anything and everything that is compared to it. Stated another way, nothing compared to the standard is equal to or superior to the standard. English is the standard for time, place, distance, size, quantity, volume, language, etc. When the English standard showed up, both the German and Spanish Bibles [i.e. any non-English Bible] should have been corrected and/or updated with the English.*

*The Greek Textus Receptus (any edition) is not superior to English. It was an interim, early New Testament, a stepping stone to the purification of the words of God in English. The world does not speak Greek and never will again...*

Jonathan Richmond concludes with a rebuke to ‘originals-onlyists’ and ‘Greekiolators’:

*So then **your** brain determines which is correct; **your** brain is the final authority; **you** have made **yourself** equal to God.*

As Gail Ripplinger has rightly said, *In Awe of Thy Word* p 956, this writer’s emphases:

*The desire to appear intelligent or superior by referring to ‘the Greek’ and downplaying the common man’s Bible, exposes a naivety concerning textual history and those documents which today’s pseudo-intellectuals call ‘the critical text,’ ‘the original Greek,’ the ‘Majority Text,’ or the ‘Textus Receptus.’ **There existed a true original Greek (i.e. Majority Text, Textus Receptus). It is not in print and never will be, because it is unnecessary. No one on the planet speaks first century Koine Greek, so God is finished with it. He needs no ‘Dead Bible Society’ to translate it into “everyday English,” using the same corrupt secularised lexicons used by the TNIV, NIV, NASB and HCSB***

[Holman Christian Standard Bible]. *God has not called readers to check his Holy Bible for errors. He has called his Holy Bible to check us for errors.*"

- The Lord's one Book, "**the book of the LORD**" is:
  - "**the book of the covenant**" Exodus 24:7, 2 Kings 23:2, 21, 2 Chronicles 34:30, "**the everlasting covenant**" Hebrews 13:20 between God and believers
  - "**thy book**" Exodus 32:32, one witness to "**the book of the LORD**"
  - "**my book**" Exodus 32:33, two witnesses, 2 Corinthians 13:1, to "**the book of the LORD**"
  - "**the book of the law of God**" Joshua 24:26, Nehemiah 8:18 i.e. "**the book of the law of the LORD**" 2 Chronicles 17:9, 34:14, Nehemiah 9:3 or simply "**the book of the law**" Joshua 8:31, 34, 2 Kings 22:8, 11, 2 Chronicles 34:15, Nehemiah 8:3, Galatians 3:10. That Book is now "**the law of Christ**" Galatians 6:2.
  - "**the book of the living**" Psalm 69:28 i.e. "**the book of life**" Philippians 4:3, Revelation 3:5, 17:8, 20:12, 15, 22:19, "**the book of life of the Lamb**" Revelation 13:8, "**the Lamb's book of life**" Revelation 21:27
  - "**the book of the LORD**" Isaiah 34:16
  - "**the book of the purchase**" Jeremiah 32:12 for "**the purchased possession**" Ephesians 1:14, "**us accepted in the beloved**" Ephesians 1:6. See AV1611 Authority - Absolute [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/version-comparison.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/version-comparison.php).

### **Principles of Understanding**

- The Lord does *not* recognise "**many books**" Ecclesiastes 12:12 i.e. multiple *differing* translations in any one language. That is "**confused noise**" Isaiah 9:5 and "**God is not the author of confusion**" 1 Corinthians 14:33.
- The Lord has commanded "**Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read.**" That is, "**the book of the LORD**" not "**many books**" must be sought after and read.
- The command "**Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read**" can only be fulfilled if "**the book of the LORD**" is in "**words easy to be understood**" 1 Corinthians 14:9.
- An 'originals-onlyist' does not and never can have *one* Book to seek after and read. 'Originals-onlyism' is among the "**damnable heresies**" 2 Peter 2:1.

### **Permanence of "the book of the LORD"**

- "**no one of these shall fail**" because "**the word of the Lord endureth for ever**" 1 Peter 1:25 and is "**The words of the LORD**" Psalm 12:6. "**Thy words were found, and I did eat them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O LORD God of hosts**" Jeremiah 15:16.
- "**none shall want her mate**" because those words are "**the words...which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual**" 1 Corinthians 2:13 i.e. cross-referencing of "**the words...which the Holy Ghost teacheth**" so that the student "**might understand the scriptures**" Luke 24:45.
- "**my mouth it hath commanded**" because it is "**the word which he commanded to a thousand generations**" 1 Chronicles 16:15, Psalm 105:8 and "**the word of the Lord**" 1 Peter 1:25 is "**The words of the LORD**" Psalm 12:6 with Jeremiah 15:16 "**Thy words...thy word.**"
- "**and his spirit it hath gathered them**" because "**the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life**" John 6:63 and "**the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost...he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you**" John 14:26.

Therefore "**receive with meekness the engrafted word**" James 1:21 "**the book of the LORD**" as "**obedient children**" 1 Peter 1:14 without any "**Not so, Lord**" Acts 10:14.

## God's Standard

***“My words shall not pass away”*** Matthew 24:35, Mark 13:31, Luke 21:33

Critics often first attack the AV1611 by accusing it of being archaic because words have ‘changed their meaning’ and need to be updated by the modern versions. That is a lie. Biblical words have not ‘changed their meaning.’ The Lord Jesus Christ said that cannot happen, Matthew 24:35, Mark 13:31, Luke 21:33. Biblical words have a range of meanings as Benjamin Wilkinson has shown. See:



[kiv.benabraham.com/html/chapter-5.html](http://kiv.benabraham.com/html/chapter-5.html)

*Our Authorized Bible Vindicated Chapter 5 The King James Bible Born Amid the Great Struggles Over the Jesuit Version*

*The English language in 1611 was in the very best condition to receive into its bosom the Old and New Testaments. Each word was broad, simple, and generic. That is to say, words were capable of containing in themselves not only their central thoughts, but also all the different shades of meaning which were attached to that central thought. Since then, words have lost that living, pliable breadth. For examples see:*

[www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/why-the-av-only-7434.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/why-the-av-only-7434.php) *Twist and Curl - Your Fiendly\* Neighbourhood Bible Correctors* pp 63-64, 87, 89. \*Not a misspelling.

- ***“conversation”*** means “conduct” Philippians 1:27, “behaviour” I Peter 3:1, “citizenship” Philippians 3:20 NASVs, NIVs, NKJV *but also that which is heard i.e. speech as well as seen, as with ***“Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked: (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds;)”*** 2 Peter 2:7-8.*
- ***“prevent”*** means “comes before” Psalms 88:13, “precede” I Thessalonians 4:15 NASVs, NIVs, NKJV *but also beset by trouble on all sides like David. ***“The sorrows of hell compassed me about; the snares of death prevented me”**** 2 Samuel 22:6.
- ***“quicken”*** Romans 8:11 means “give life to” NASVs, NIVs, NKJV *but also to be risen from the dead with Christ to die no more, as Paul explains ***“Knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him”**** Romans 6:9 *and therefore ***“he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you”**** Romans 8:11 *i.e. to die no more.*

The above examples are not exhaustive. See above site for many more, with more detail.

### ***Modern Degenerative Versions***

Enough examples have nevertheless been given to show that words used in modern versions typically do not have the same breadth of meaning as the equivalent AV1611 words and that modern version editors may have to resort to two or more words in order to replace a single generic AV1611 term.

What has happened therefore is that the range of meanings of Biblical words has been arbitrarily restricted to yield, at best, only the limited, often single-meaning words of modern versions as exemplified above. Note that modern version alternatives to the equivalent 1611 Holy Bible terms are often not merely restricted in meaning but in fact *wrong* in their particular contexts. Note the following examples:

- “adequate” NASVs, “complete” NKJV, OMITTED NIVs versus “**perfect**” 2 Timothy 3:17 AV1611
- “called” NASVs, NIVs versus “**sanctified**” Jude 1 AV1611
- “excellence” NASVs, “excellent” NIVs versus “**virtue**” Philippians 4:8 AV1611

See *New Age Versions* by Gail Riplinger Chapter 9 *Men Shall Be Unholy* p 161.

The aim of restricting Biblical word meanings, which may lead to error, see above, is to discredit the 1611 Holy Bible by making it seem ‘archaic,’ when it is not, as the Lord Jesus Christ promised it never would be, Matthew 24:35, Mark 13:31, Luke 21:33. See opening remarks. It is the modern versions that are instead *degenerative* with respect to the range of meanings of their words. The restrictive operation has been carried out by men but it is satanic in its origin, in its objective and in its oversight, ever since Genesis 3:1 “**Yea, hath God said...?**” See *New Age Versions, The Language of the King James Bible, In Awe of Thy Word and Hazardous Materials* by Gail Riplinger for detailed proof “**Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices**” 2 Corinthians 2:11.

An information scientist would probably say that the modern alternatives to the AV1611 generic terms have suffered a loss of information in transmission. They have, and as Paul declares “**that which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish away**” Hebrews 8:13.

**God’s Standard - “the book of the LORD”** Isaiah 34:16

By contrast, “the book of the LORD” Isaiah 34:16 has gone “**from strength to strength**” Psalm 84:7 in its transmission from the old languages to the English language of the pre-1611 Bibles to the 1<sup>st</sup> Edition 1611 Holy Bible to the sevenfold perfected 1611 Holy Bible. That Book became *God’s standard* in time for the world-wide missionary and revival movements of the 18<sup>th</sup>-19<sup>th</sup> centuries and running up to the Lord’s Return, which is imminent. “**Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints**” Jude 14. It therefore appears that God has carried out this stage-wise *supernatural* process for the perfection of “the book of the LORD” Isaiah 34:16 to show that *His* transmission of “**The words of the LORD**” Psalm 12:6 is *not* degenerative but *regenerative*. Observe the association between “**The words of the LORD**” Psalm 12:6 and “**the words...which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual**” 1 Corinthians 2:13. These words are indeed regenerative as the following scriptures show.

“**...Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it; That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word**” Ephesians 5:26.

“**Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost**” Titus 3:5.

In sum “**This is the LORD’S doing; it is marvellous in our eyes**” Psalm 118:23. See:

[www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) *The purification of the Lord’s word – Psalm 12:6-7*

[www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/james-white-dr-divietro-and-dawaite.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/james-white-dr-divietro-and-dawaite.php) *Seven Stage Purification - Oil Refinery*

[www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/version-comparison.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/version-comparison.php) *The Book of the LORD*

[www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) *AV1611 Advanced Revelations* e.g. “**pictures**” Numbers 33:52, “**synagogues**” Psalm 74:8, “**tablets**” Isaiah 3:20, “**churches**” Acts 19:37

“**Thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the Gentiles, and set up my standard to the people: and they shall bring thy sons in their arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon their shoulders...and thou shalt know that I am the LORD: for they shall not be ashamed that wait for me**” Isaiah 49:22, 23. Finally:

“**And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ**” 2 Thessalonians 3:5.

## Revival – A Seven-Point Plan

### Introduction

Jack Chick has addressed the most important issue for the church today. See:

[www.chick.com/reading/tracts/1069/1069\\_01.asp](http://www.chick.com/reading/tracts/1069/1069_01.asp).

What follows is therefore a seven-point plan in the light of Bro. Chick's observations for revival. *Genuine* spiritual revival depends upon *fidelity* to **"the book of the law of the LORD"** 2 Chronicles 17:9, now **"the law of Christ"** Galatians 6:2 - the 1611 Authorized King James Holy Bible, the King's Holy Bible. See the Ruckman Reference Bible pp 584, 586, 671-672 and note how revival came about in Josiah's time.



**"And the king stood in his place, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book. And he caused all that were present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand to it. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers. And Josiah took away all the abominations out of all the countries that pertained to the children of Israel, and made all that were present in Israel to serve, even to serve the LORD their God. And all his days they departed not from following the LORD, the God of their fathers"** 2 Chronicles 34:31-33.

Pulling down and casting out according to **"the book of the law of the LORD"** had to go before **"perfecting holiness in the fear of God"** 2 Corinthians 7:1, 10:4, 5. So it is now as then.

### Seven-Point Plan

#### 1. Junk Vatican Versions

All modern versions are *Vatican* versions straight from **"THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH"** Revelation 17:5. See *Did The Catholic Church Give Us The Bible?* by David W. Daniels [www.chick.com/catalog/bibleversions.asp](http://www.chick.com/catalog/bibleversions.asp) and *Undeniable Proof the ESV, NIV, NASB are the new "Vatican Versions" and The NKJV is a Poor Substitute for the True Bible* by Will Kinney [brandplucked.webs.com/kjbarticles.htm](http://brandplucked.webs.com/kjbarticles.htm). No modern i.e. Vatican version has ever brought revival or ever will. **"They are even the dross of silver"** Ezekiel 22:18. Vatican versionism should be *confessed* and *forsaken* for revival. **"He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy"** Proverbs 28:13.

#### 2. Junk 'Originals-Onlyism'

By definition, no 'originals-onlyist' has any *book in existence now* that is 'God's word' as the Lord Jesus Christ called it. **"But he said, Yea rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it"** Luke 11:28.

No 'originals-onlyist' can **"keep"** what he doesn't have i.e. 'the originals.' It follows that the 'originals-onlyist' perceives that any book that he *calls* 'God's word' *has lost information in transmission*. It has therefore *degenerated*. The 'originals-onlyist' therefore *cannot even have salvation because it too must have degenerated because salvation is predicated upon* **"the word of God."** **"Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever"** 1 Peter 1:23, except the originals-onlyist' says it doesn't.

Moreover, the 'originals-onlyist' **"hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace"** Hebrews 10:29 in that he has *denied* Psalm 12:6-7: **"The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever."** 'Originals-onlyism' should be *confessed* and *forsaken* for revival.

### 3. **Junk Hebrew/Greekolatry**

Fundamentalists often cite 'the Hebrew' and 'the Greek' for what God 'really' said. However, 'the Hebrew' and 'the Greek' so-called *never* reveal anything *authoritative* and instead *mislead*. See for example the *Ruckman Reference Bible* p 1425 on John 21:15-17 for debunking *agape* and *phileo* as superior and inferior forms of *love*. See John 21:15, 16 for "**lovest**" *agape* twice and John 21:17 "**lovest**" *phileo* "**the third time.**" See Matthew 23:6/Luke 11:43 *phileo/agape*, John 5:20, 11:3, 16:27 *phileo* each time, 2 Timothy 4:10 *agape*, 2 Peter 2:15 *agape*, 1 John 2:15 *agape* each time. Moreover, New Testament Greek is a *dead* language as Gail Riplinger, *In Awe of Thy Word* p 956, states. **There existed a true original Greek...It is not in print and never will be, because it is unnecessary. No one on the planet speaks first century Koine Greek, so God is finished with it.** Hebrew/Greekolatry should be *confessed* and *forsaken* for revival.

### 4. **Junk 5-Point Calvinism**

5-Point Calvinism is heresy. See [www.timefortruth.co.uk/errors-of-calvinism/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/errors-of-calvinism/). The scripture sums up 5-Point Calvinism as follows. David in despotic mode acts as Calvin's God, arbitrarily selecting saved and lost. "**And he smote Moab, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive...**" 2 Samuel 8:2. 5-Point Calvinism should be *confessed* and *forsaken* for revival.

### 5. **Junk anti- Israelism**

God is *not* all through with the nation of Israel. Paul says that you are conceited and ignorant if you think otherwise. "**For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in. And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob**" Romans 11:25-26. Anti-Israelism should be *confessed* and *forsaken* for revival.

### 6. **Focus on "the mysteries of God" 1 Corinthians 4:1**

See the *Ruckman Reference Bible* pp 1513-1514. "**The mysteries of God**" are seven; the Incarnation of Christ, 1 Timothy 3:16, the indwelling Christ, Colossians 1:27, the body of Christ, Ephesians 5:32, the Blindness of Israel, Romans 11:25, the Incarnation of Satan, 2 Thessalonians 2:7, the Rapture, 1 Corinthians 15:51, Babylon the Great, Revelation 17:5. "**The ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God**" 1 Corinthians 4:1 must faithfully *preach* them for revival.

### 7. **Submit to "the king's word" 2 Samuel 24:4, the King's 1611 Holy Bible**

King James translator Dr Miles Smith gives the crowning exhortation for revival. See [www.jesus-is-lord.com/pref1611.htm](http://www.jesus-is-lord.com/pref1611.htm). *Ye are brought unto fountains of living water which ye digged not; do not cast earth into them with the Philistines [Genesis 26:15], neither prefer broken pits before them with the wicked Jews [Jeremiah 2:13]. Others have laboured, and you may enter into their labours; O receive not so great things in vain, O despise not so great salvation!...a blessed thing it is, and will bring us to everlasting blessedness in the end, when God speaketh unto us, to hearken; when he setteth his word before us, to read it; when he stretcheth out his hand and calleth, to answer, Here am I, here we are to do thy will, O God. The Lord work a care and conscience in us to know him and serve him, that we may be acknowledged of him at the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ, to whom with the holy Ghost, be all praise and thanksgiving. Amen. The King's Bible is "the book of the law of the LORD" 2 Chronicles 17:9 for *revival*. "**Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, What dost thou?**" Ecclesiastes 8:4.*

### **Conclusion**

The above seven points must be in place for revival. Otherwise prayer for revival is a waste of time and time is not there to waste, as Paul warns "**See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, Redeeming the time, because the days are evil**" Ephesians 5:15-16.

## The Superiority of the 1611 Holy Bible over the Greek and the Original

A common refrain from the enemies of the 1611 Holy Bible is this:

*The AV1611 may be tolerated but it is still inferior to “the Greek” or to “the Original.”*

There are at least 8 reasons why the AV1611 is in fact superior to ‘the Greek’ - and to ‘the Original’ [[Biblical Scholarship by Dr Peter S. Ruckman Appendix 7](#)]:

1. The AV1611 uses **“synagogues”** in Psalm 74:8, instead of the Hebrew *“meeting places,”* showing that the reference is yet future, to the great tribulation.
2. The Pre-millennial order of the books from 2 Chronicles to Psalms in the AV1611 preserves the order of events in the history of Israel from the destruction of Jerusalem 70 A.D. to the Second Advent. This order is superior to that of the Hebrew Bible.
3. In an age ruled by the television, **“pictures”** in Numbers 33:52 is far superior to the original Hebrew of *“carved stones.”*
4. The AV1611 alone uses **“forces”** in Daniel 11:38 instead of the literal Hebrew *“fortresses.”* The AV1611 reading is superior because it is a reference to the use of electricity, Luke 10:18, the highest form of energy, especially in the tribulation. See Revelation 13:13. It virtually rules our lives now.
5. The AV1611 has **“churches”** in Acts 19:37, showing where heathen devoted to the **“queen of heaven”** Jeremiah 7:18, 44:17, 18, 19, 25 actually WORSHIP. This is far superior to the ‘original Greek,’ which gives *“temples.”*
6. The AV1611 has **“Easter”** in Acts 12:4 instead of the literal Greek equivalent *“Passover.”* Note that **“(Then were the days of unleavened bread.)”** Acts 12:3. The reading *“Passover”* is obviously wrong in the context. In addition, J. A. Moorman in *Conies Brass and Easter* p 13 states that it was Tyndale who *invented* the word *Passover* but Tyndale used the word **“Easter”** in Acts 12:4 in his New Testament. Tyndale, like the King James translators, understood the scriptures better than modern version editors and their supporters.
7. The tense of the Greek in Galatians 2:20 is *“I have been crucified”* but Luke 9:23 shows that a man is to take up the cross DAILY. The AV1611 reading, **“I am crucified”** is therefore both correct and superior to ‘the Greek.’
8. The AV1611 alone has **“corrupt”** in 2 Corinthians 2:17, where the ‘original Greek’ is *“peddle”* according to the modern revisers. The AV1611 is superior because it is warning you against modern Bible corrupters.

Insistence on ‘the Greek’ or ‘the original’ is really a violation of the priesthood of all believers, 1 Peter 2:5, 9 but fundamentalists do it all the time. They are what Spurgeon called *“little popelings”*!

See *The Greatest Fight in the World* [archive.spurgeon.org/misc/gfw.php](http://archive.spurgeon.org/misc/gfw.php).

The Bible calls it being **“wise in your own conceits”** Romans 11:25.

### **Additional Note: Regenerative Translations Superior to Degenerative Originals**

It should be understood that anyone who appeals to the original, so-called, or the Greek and the Hebrew, so-called and invariably undefined, over the King James English is saying that the word of God has lost information in transmission i.e. translation. Fundamentalists repeatedly say words to that effect. However, if the word of God has lost information in translation, it has degenerated. If the word of God is subject to degeneration, then anyone who appeals to the original, so-called, or the Greek and the Hebrew, so-called, over the King James English is saying that the Lord Jesus Christ lied when He said as recorded 3 times in scripture ***“Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away”*** Matthew 24:35, Mark 13:31, Luke 21:33.

In addition, your salvation is predicated on the integrity and incorruptibility of ***“the word of God”*** as Peter states ***“Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever”*** 1 Peter 1:23. Anyone therefore who appeals to the original, so-called, or the Greek and the Hebrew, so-called, over the King James English is saying that the apostle Peter lied because the word of God is subject to degeneration and is therefore corruptible.

Therefore your salvation is subject to degeneration and it too is corruptible.

Further, anyone who appeals to the original, so-called, or the Greek and the Hebrew, so-called, over the King James English is also saying that the apostle James lied when he said ***“...receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls”*** James 1:21.

There’s no point because it isn’t and it won’t, according to anyone who appeals to the original, so-called, or the Greek and the Hebrew, so-called, over the King James English.

That is, you don’t have salvation and you can never have it, according to anyone who appeals to the original, so-called, or the Greek and the Hebrew, so-called, over the King James English.

That’s about as blasphemous as it gets but fundamentalists do it all the time.

You should of course be encouraged that translation is not degenerative but is always *regenerative*, an improvement over the original in scripture:

***“So do God to Abner, and more also, except, as the LORD hath sworn to David, even so I do to him; To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, from Dan even to Beersheba”*** 2 Samuel 3:9-10.

***“Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son”*** Colossians 1:13.

***“By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God”*** Hebrews 11:5.

## Modern Christian FARCE-damentalism

**The TBS reneges on “Providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men” 2 Corinthians 8:21 and does a runner.**



### Enquiries and Requests

Please retain for your records.

Thank you for your enquiry. We acknowledge receipt of the following information:

Name: Dr Alan James O'Reilly

E-mail Address: [Alan O'Reilly](mailto:Alan.O'Reilly@tbsbibles.org)

Type of Enquiry or Request: The So-Called Pure Cambridge Edition

Message:

Dear Sir Thank you for the latest Quarterly Record with the article of the above title. Mr Bridger [Brigden] makes a number of references to the original Hebrew and Greek and appears to endorse the quoted statement from the Westminster Confession to the effect that only the original Hebrew and Greek are inspired scripture and that they are the final authority for the Church. Can you therefore please tell me where the original Hebrew and Greek may be obtained today as a single document between two covers? (I am aware that various editions of the Hebrew Masoretic and Received Greek Texts exist but I am unsure which of these is agreed all round to be inspired scripture and the final authority for the Church.)

Please note that this confirmation is generated automatically. If your enquiry is raised in English, we hope to respond to you within 1 to 2 working days. For other languages, please allow longer.

Yours sincerely,

Customer Support

[sales@tbsbibles.org](mailto:sales@tbsbibles.org)

### Trinitarian Bible Society

Tyndale House, Dorset Road,

London, SW19 3NN, England

Tel.: +44 (0) 20 8543-7857

Web site: [www.tbsbibles.org](http://www.tbsbibles.org)

Registered Charity No.: 233082 (England) SC038379 (Scotland)

No virus found in this message.

Checked by AVG - [www.avg.com](http://www.avg.com)

Version: 2013.0.3343 / Virus Database: 3184/6369 - Release Date: 05/30/13

**Note the Release Date: 05/30/13. At the time of writing the date is March 2015.**

**So where is the TBS according to 2 Corinthians 1:18 “But as God is true, our word toward you was not yea and nay”??**

**There's more **

**Scripture Gift Mission disobeys Roman 13:9 “Thou shalt not bear false witness” in lockstep with Luke 14:18 “And they all with one consent began to make excuse...”**

See [www.sgmlifewords.com/uk/resources/details/ww1-johns-gospel](http://www.sgmlifewords.com/uk/resources/details/ww1-johns-gospel).

**From:** \*\*\*\*\*  
**Sent:** Thursday, October 16, 2014 3:40 PM  
**To:** [Alan O'Reilly](#)  
**Subject:** RE: return of WW1 Anniversary Gospels

Dear Mr O'Reilly,

We have received the gospels that you've returned back to us and the letter enclosed. We are sorry to hear that it wasn't what you've expected.

We do realize that the original gospel that was giving out during the First World War was in the King James Bible translation. We have changed that now to the NIV Bible translation for the very reason that it has been and will be used for outreach purposes and it's a more understandable Bible translation for those that will be reached in schools and through community outreaches. We do hope that you understand why we have made this decision.

We do appreciate your feedback very much and we hope that you will find a WW1 Anniversary Gospel edition in the King James version.

Yours in Christ,

\*\*\*\*\*

Dear \*\*\*\*\*

Thank you for your note. It might be interesting, if possible, to do a paired comparison using the King James John's Gospel, available from The Trinitarian Bible Society, versus that of the NIV with school pupils on a voluntary basis in order to assess the relative levels of understanding of the two versions by each group.

As I would guess that you are aware, the minimum school leaving age increased from 12 to 14 in 1918, to 15 in 1947 and 16 in 1972. That means that many men who served in WW1 would not have had the same educational attainments that are available to pupils today. Yet what accounts exist of serving men of the WW1 era who found the King James Text hard to understand?

Moreover, readability is a major key to understanding. Established readability studies show that the King James Text is consistently superior to modern versions in that respect. The NIV, by comparison, is one of the hardest versions to read because, for example, it typically uses twice as many syllables as the King James Text for any given passage of scripture.

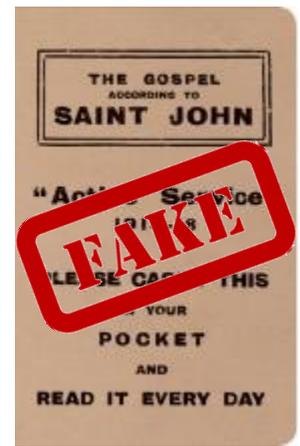
It's worth noting that a prototype NIV text was available during WW1 in the form of the RV Revised Version New Testament published in 1881. However, after a short burst of popularity the RV had well-nigh faded into obscurity by the outbreak of WW1. It never found favour with ordinary churchgoers and its text is only kept to the fore by re-packaging it every so often under a different name e.g. RSV 1952, NEB 1961, NIV 1978, 1984, 2011, NRSV 1989, REB 1989, ESV 2001, 2007, 2011 etc. with a fanfare of attendant hard-sell publicity.

Interestingly, most if not all of the post-RV versions are compared with the King James Text in any publicity exercise, never with post-RV versions that preceded them, as you'll see from the prefaces to these versions. It appears that the King James Version remains the standard Biblical Text, no matter what. “Thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the Gentiles, and set up **my standard** to the people...” Isaiah 49:22.

Yours in the Lord Jesus Christ

Alan O'R

**So where is SGM according to Job 9:20 “If I justify myself, mine own mouth shall condemn me: if I say, I am perfect, it shall also prove me perverse”??**



# The Manuscript Dichotomy – Bro. Al Cuppett’s Vision Vindicated

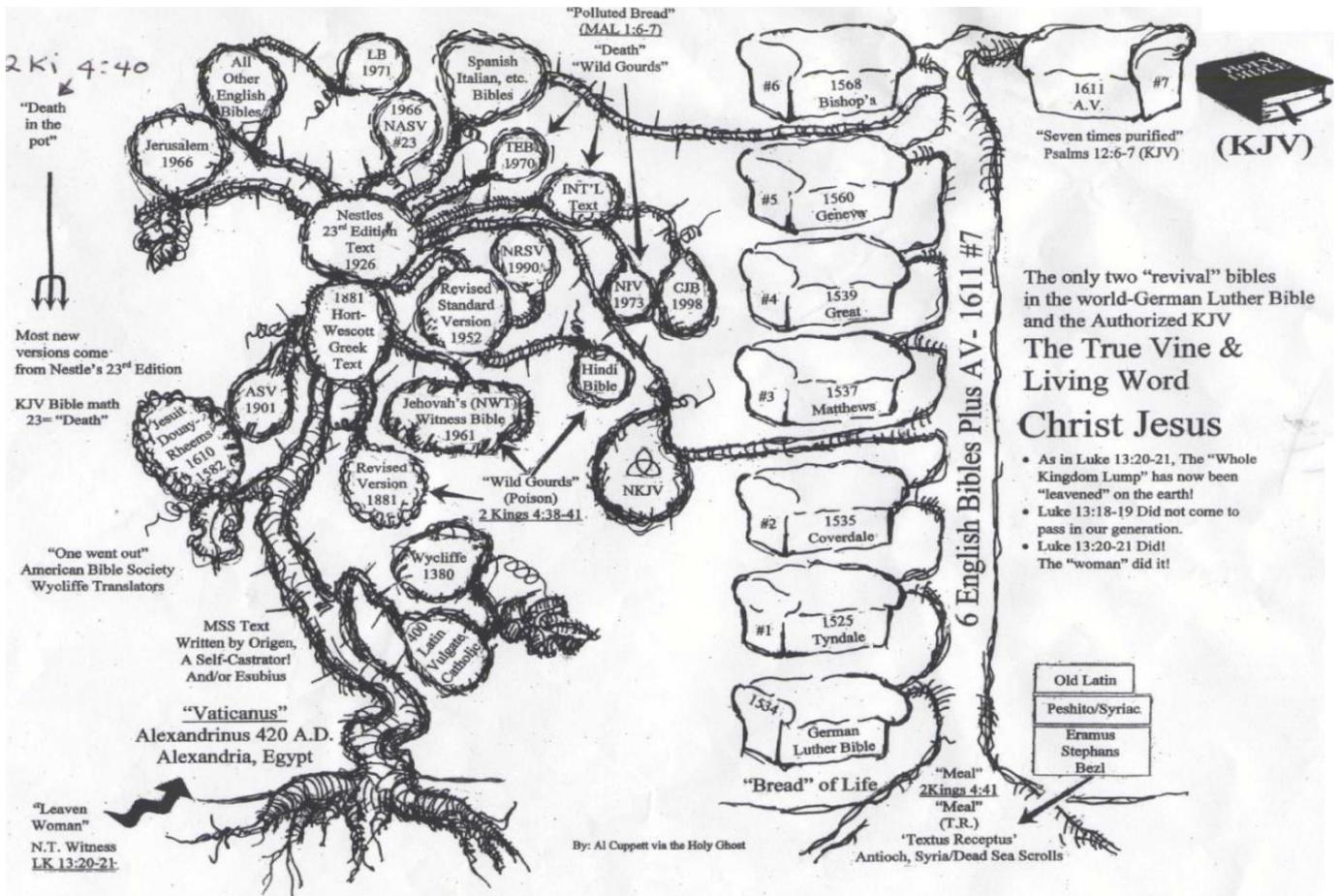
“Where there is no vision, the people perish: but he that keepeth the law, happy is he”

Proverbs 29:18, [www.kivprophecy.com/Articles/BibleOrigins.pdf](http://www.kivprophecy.com/Articles/BibleOrigins.pdf) (Updated Chart)

## Corrupt Manuscript Ascension – “Wild Vine”

## Pure Manuscript Ascension

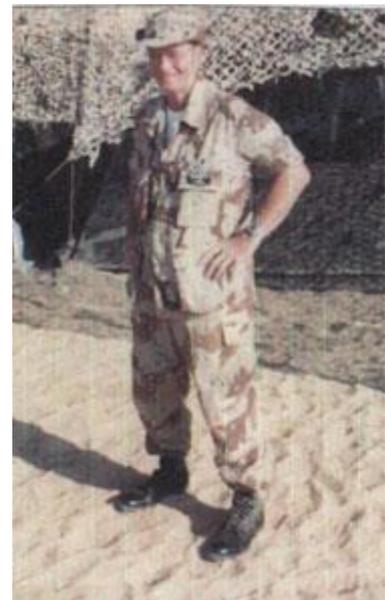
1604-1611, 7 Years



### Al Cuppett [alcuppett.wordpress.com/](http://alcuppett.wordpress.com/) Summary

(N.B. The former site with this material is now corrupt. The same information is on the above site)

Alexander B. Cuppett served as “Action Officer” with the Pentagon, Joint Chiefs of Staff (Department of Defense). While serving in official capacity, he was awarded both the Bronze Star and the Purple Heart. Cuppett also received the Secretary of Defense Civilian Service Medal upon his retirement in 1990 after 21 years of service in the United States Army. Mr. Cuppett gained notoriety for his public talks warning of the emergence of the New World Order in America and bringing attention to the alarming evidence that foreign troops and armaments were showing up in the USA. He was one of the first people to sound the alarm regarding the maintaining of Red and Blue Lists which would be used to round up people during a martial law scenario and bring attention to the construction of FEMA concentration camps. In the early 1990s Cuppett appeared on a speaking tour with the well-known TV program *The Prophecy Club* and gained fame with his talks on Black Ops and Bible prophecy, ultimately producing 2 video programs that were best sellers during that time period.



Al Cuppett US Army & Action Officer, the Joint Chiefs of Staff (Retired)

From Al Cuppett's website [alcuppett.wordpress.com/2012/08/](http://alcuppett.wordpress.com/2012/08/):

My advice: Get an old *Authorized King James Bible* and start praying to Jesus, because our time as free people is just about over. "*Am I therefore become your enemy because I tell you the truth?*" [Galatians 4:16]. (N.B. The site address has been changed)

Al Cuppett

More from Al Cuppett's website [alcuppett.wordpress.com/page/5/](http://alcuppett.wordpress.com/page/5/), search for key words to find exact quote in situ: (N.B. The site address has been changed with format changes only to content)

Advice: Get yourself an old fashioned King James Bible [Authorized Version], permanently discarding all other bible versions, including the "numeric coded Greek and Hebrew" portions of the Strong's Exhaustive Concordance, and start fasting and praying. The Holy Ghost cannot manifest faith, hope, peace, joy, etc, in your spirit in a language you cannot understand. You're gonna need guidance; and that right early saint! **READ THE LAST PARAGRAPH IF YOU READ NOTHING ELSE!!**

And if these Greek "scholars" ever admitted God Almighty gave us a perfect "*Psalm 12:6-7*" (KJV-only) Bible these educated morons would have to get an honest job!!! However, most of such "learned" people happen to be pastors in pulpits who "fleece their sheep" weekly. Just read about "*polluted bread*" in Malachi 1, verses 6 to about 12. But, hey, what do I know, I'm just a Railway Mail Clerk's son? I'll bet the Jesuit infiltrators at **Lee College** and **Central Bible College** will do a slow burn when they read this paragraph. So be it! They got to dear Brother Swaggart back in 1988. Are they gonna get you too? *Or have they gotten to you already?*

*"For ever, O Lord thy word is settled in heaven". Psm 119:89 – KJV ONLY. So, if the bible you're using doesn't match what's "for ever settled" in heaven, you have a Jesuitic counterfeit. Thus, the Holy Spirit is exponentially bound, and the resultant spiritual vacuum of holiness/heaven sent power has been filled by evil in our churches AND OUR LAND, since about 1970. Therefore, the New World Order has come in "like a flood". Hence, the foreign troops! Get back to the KJV, the old blood washed hymns, discarding forever praise and worship, since you must wash by the "water of the word" WHICH IS THE KJV BIBLE-ONLY, before entering into the holy throne room of God. LOOK—! Doing praise and worship with ANY sin in your heart is an abomination! Praise and worship without pure repentance beforehand is an ignorant or perverted attempt to APPEASE God! THINK! David Wilkerson preached the precepts just above in the italicized print, in 1988, not me. He also says the angels cast this kind of [UNCLEAN] praise back on the earth as judgment!!*

Wilkerson and Cuppett are right. "*He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abomination*" Proverbs 28:9 with Proverbs 29:18 above. Be encouraged, though:



### English Reformation to Last Days Apostasy – To and From the AV1611

See also [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) *What is the Bible? – AV1611 Overview Table 1*

Verse	WY	TY/C	BIS	GEN	AV	DR/ CR	RV	JB/N	NWT	NAS	NIV	NKJ
Gen. 50:20									2013			
1 Sa. 10:24												
2 Sa. 8:18												
1 Ki. 10:28												
1 Chr. 5:26								NJB				
Is. 65:11												
Am. 4:4												
Mat. 19:18												
Mat. 27:44												
Mark 6:20												
Mark 9:18												
Luke 18:12												
Acts 5:30												
Acts 7:45												
Acts 12:4												
Acts 19:2						DR						
Acts 22:9a												f.n.
Acts 22:9b												
Ro. 3:4, 6												
Ro. 3:31												
Ro. 6:2, 15												
Ro. 7:7, 13												
Ro. 8:16												
Ro. 8:26												
Ro. 9:14												
Ro. 11:1												
Ro. 11:11												
Ro. 13:9a												
Ro. 13:9b												f.n.
1 Cor. 4:4												
Heb. 4:8												
Heb. 9:7												
Heb. 10:23												
James 3:2						CR						
Departures	16	12	6	6	0	14/14	21	33/34	32/33	36	35	32/34
<b>% Depart.</b>	<b>43</b>	<b>32</b>	<b>16</b>	<b>16</b>	<b>0</b>	<b>38/38</b>	<b>57</b>	<b>89/92</b>	<b>86/89</b>	<b>97</b>	<b>95</b>	<b>86/92</b>

**Notes:**

1. The table lists 37 passages of scripture that James White designates as “*problems in the KJV*,” *The King James Only Controversy* pp 223ff.
2. James White insists that the modern versions, NIV, NASV, NKJV, largely correct these “*problems*” and that these 37 passages are typical of modern ‘improvements’ over the AV1611. This writer’s review of White’s book shows that they are not. See [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/james-white-dr-divietro-and-dawaite.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/james-white-dr-divietro-and-dawaite.php) *KJO Review Full Text*.
3. These 37 passages have therefore been used for comparison with the AV1611 for pre-1611 and post-1611 bibles to show that White’s ‘improvements’ are apostasy.
4. The table lists the results for comparison of these 37 passages with the AV1611 for 17 bibles in total. Readings are omitted but may be checked via the sources listed.
5. A clear cell denotes agreement between the specified bible and the AV1611 with respect to the sense of the reading, although the wording may differ.
6. A shaded cell denotes departure of a bible from the AV1611. Marked cells denote:  
2013 – the 2013 NWT departs from the AV1611, the 1984 NWT does not.  
CR - the Challoner’s Revision departs from the AV1611, the 1610 DR does not.  
DR - the 1610 DR departs from the AV1611, the Challoner’s Revision does not.  
f.n. – the NKJV f.n. footnote departs from the AV1611, the NKJV text does not.  
NJB - the NJB departs from the AV1611, the JB does not.
7. 5 pre-1611 bibles have been used with the 1611 and current i.e. 2011+ AV1611s; WY, Wycliffe, TY/C, Tyndale/Coverdale in the Old Testament, BIS, Bishops’, GEN, Geneva. No changes exist for the 37 passages for the 1611, 2011+ AV1611 Texts.  
Sources for WY, TY/C, BIS, GEN, 1611, 2011+ AV1611s are [www.e-sword.net/index.html](http://www.e-sword.net/index.html), [www.studylight.org/](http://www.studylight.org/), [www.biblesofthepast.com/Read/file.htm](http://www.biblesofthepast.com/Read/file.htm). [2015 update. See for the texts of pre-1611 Bibles [thebiblecorner.com/englishbibles/index.html](http://thebiblecorner.com/englishbibles/index.html). The Bibles of the Past site is currently not functional]
8. 12 post-1611 bibles have been used; DR/CR, Douay-Rheims 1610 and Challoner’s Revision 1749-1752, RV, Revised Version, JB/N, Jerusalem and New Jerusalem Bibles, NWT, 1984, 2013 New World Translations, NASV, 1977, 1995 New American Standard Versions, NIV, 1984, 2011 New International Versions, NKJ, New King James Version. No changes exist for the 37 passages for the 1977, 1995 NASVs, 1984, 2011 NIVs. Sources for the DR/CR, RV, NIVs, NASVs, NKJV, NWTs, JB, NJB are:  
[www.studylight.org/](http://www.studylight.org/), [www.e-sword.net/index.html](http://www.e-sword.net/index.html), [biblewebapp.com/niv2011-changes/](http://biblewebapp.com/niv2011-changes/)  
[www.watchtower.org/e/bible/index.htm](http://www.watchtower.org/e/bible/index.htm), [www.jw.org/en/publications/bible/](http://www.jw.org/en/publications/bible/)  
Printed edition and [www.unz.org/Pub/Bible-1966](http://www.unz.org/Pub/Bible-1966) JB, [www.catholic.org/bible/](http://www.catholic.org/bible/) NJB
9. The table shows that divergence of the pre-1611 bibles from the AV1611 Text for the 37 passages decreases markedly as successive translations appear. The corresponding increasing convergence of the pre-1611 bibles with the AV1611 parallels the advance of the English Reformation from its inception in the 14<sup>th</sup> century to its maturity in the 16<sup>th</sup> century, followed by its crowning achievement early in the 17<sup>th</sup> century - the AV1611 Holy Bible.
10. The table shows further that the post-1611 bibles not only diverge increasingly from the AV1611 Text, with Rome and Watchtower but the ‘fundamentalist’ versions, NIV, NASV, diverge from the AV1611 even more than today’s Papist and JW versions, changing well over 90% of the test passages. Even the ‘conservative’ NKJV is the same, with over 85% departures, typical for AV1611 versus NKJV comparisons if NKJV f.n.s. are included – 30%+ is typical for NKJV text-only departures from the AV1611, considerably less but still appreciable. In sum, the accelerating departure of the post-1611 bibles from the AV1611 corresponds to the deepening apostasy of the church in these last days. *All* modern bibles are germane to this apostasy.

## Inspiration and the Spirit

### The Two Parallel Streams of Bibles

*“The Spirit of God”* 1 Corinthians 3:16 versus *“a spirit of an unclean devil”* Luke 4:33

Apostles (Original)	Apostates (Corrupt Originals)
Received Text (Greek)	Sinaiticus and Vaticanus Bible (Greek)
Waldensian Bible (Italic)	Vulgate (Latin) Church of Rome's Bible
Erasmus (Received Text Restored)	Vaticanus (Greek)
Luther's Bible, Dutch, French, Italian, etc., (Received Text)	French, Spanish, Italian, etc., (from Vulgate)
Tyndale (English) 1535 (from Received Text)	Rheims (English) from Vulgate (Jesuit Bible of 1582)
King James, 1611	Oxford Movement  Wetscott and Hort (B and Aleph), English Revised 1881  Dr. Philip Schaff (B and Aleph), American Revised 1901

### *Introduction*

Dr Benjamin Wilkinson states:

The King James from the Received Text has been the Bible of the English speaking world for 300 years. This has given the Received Text, and the Bibles translated from it into other tongues, standing and authority. At the same time, it neutralized the dangers of the Catholic manuscripts and the Bibles in other tongues translated from them<sup>6</sup>.

Benjamin Wilkinson has shown how the 1611 Holy Bible and its faithful precursors from apostolic times are from *“the Spirit of God”* 1 Corinthians 3:16 and the raft of Catholic counterfeits are from *“a spirit of an unclean devil”* Luke 4:33. Benjamin Wilkinson’s chart *The Two Parallel Streams of Bibles* shown above admirably summarises the history of Bible transmission with respect to the sharp distinction between the line of pure Bibles from *“the Spirit of God”* 1 Corinthians 3:16 and the line of Catholic counterfeits from *“a spirit of an unclean devil”* Luke 4:33 that extends to all modern versions without exception, over 250 having been published for the first time since 1881<sup>7</sup>. The Lord will obliterate the Catholic counterfeits of Rome at the Second Advent *“and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her”* Revelation 18:8 *“and also I will cause...the unclean spirit to pass out of the land”* Zechariah 13:2.

However, each line of the chart specifies languages that were vehicles for the transmission of scripture in the early church e.g. 1<sup>st</sup> century Greek, Latin, Italic, Syriac etc. but are now dead languages<sup>8</sup>. Yet the scriptures are *“the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever”* 1 Peter 1:23. How therefore is this apparent contradiction resolved?

This work addresses that question. See first *The purification of the Lord’s word* and this extract<sup>9</sup>.

### *A Seven-Stage Purification Process – Historic Bibles*

Dr Vance [*Bible Believers Bulletin*, February 2003, June 2006] shows [how] Psalm 12:6, 7 was fulfilled in history...

- A received Hebrew text, 1800 BC to 389 BC
- A received Aramaic text at the same time (Genesis, Daniel, etc.)
- A received Greek text from AD 40 to AD 90
- A received Syrian text from AD 120 to AD 200
- A received Latin text from AD 150 to AD 1500
- A received German text from AD 1500 to AD 2006
- A received English text from AD 1611 to AD 2006 (2012+)

Of those language groups, only the last two are current and English is the premier language, as missionary director Jonathan Richmond<sup>10</sup> states “*English is the standard for time, place, distance, size, quantity, volume, language, etc. When the English standard showed up, both the German and Spanish Bibles [i.e. any non-English Bible] should have been corrected and/or updated with the English.*” The question arises how is the 1611 Holy Bible “*the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever*” 1 Peter 1:23 when its language predecessors are dead languages? The scripture gives answer.

#### *Dead Languages, Returned Spirit*

Solomon states “*the spirit of man...goeth upward*” when man dies and “*Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it*” Ecclesiastes 3:21, 12:12.

In like manner, when the ancient Biblical languages died, God simply transferred inspiration to the next generation of Biblical languages “*according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will*” Ephesians 1:11. As Gail Riplinger<sup>11</sup> notes, her italics, God inspired (breathed) the scriptures. The Bible does not tell us *exactly how* this inspiration (breath) is preserved and passed on generation after generation, but the Bible is still breathing and alive (quick) today. The rhythmic character of breathing is evident in our King James Bible.

Inspiration goes on because “*God is a Spirit*” John 4:34 so that this inspiration (breath) is *spiritual*. [T]he Bible is still breathing and alive (quick) today because “*the Spirit of God*” 1 Corinthians 3:16 is “*the Spirit of life from God*” Revelation 11:11 “*to preserve life*” Genesis 45:5. “*Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away*” Matthew 24:35, Mark 13:31, Luke 21:33 therefore because “*the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life*” John 6:63.

#### *Everlasting AV1611*

The question then arises how can the King James Bible be everlasting? See Revelation 14:6-7.

“*And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people, Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.*”

This is an *authoritative spoken original from a future source* and an *angelic utterance* that is received *worldwide* and is *everlasting*. It is a *spiritual utterance* because angels “*Are...ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation*” Hebrews 1:14 and therefore the words of this angelic utterance “*according to the will of God and our Father*” Galatians 1:4 “*they are spirit, and they are life*” John 6:63 and therefore “*given by inspiration of God*” 2 Timothy 3:16.

Only the AV1611 can fulfil the above criteria as *everlastingly* “*the book of the LORD*” Isaiah 34:16.

## The Sovereign Power of Darkness



### IMAGE OF DARKNESS

Christian commentator Texe Marrs [www.texemarrs.com/102001/face\\_of\\_devil.htm](http://www.texemarrs.com/102001/face_of_devil.htm) said this about the attack on the World Trade Centre, September 11<sup>th</sup> 2001. **AP report is** [nymag.com/news/9-11/10th-anniversary/satans-face/](http://nymag.com/news/9-11/10th-anniversary/satans-face/).

*Where carnage, bloodshed, and destruction can be found, there you will also find Satan, aka the Devil. This mind-boggling picture is real. Printed on the web sites of The Philadelphia Inquirer newspaper, Cable News Network (CNN.com), and the pages of The Fort Worth Star-Telegram newspaper in Texas, this image was also broadcast over Fox TV News network. It clearly shows the devil’s face in the fire and smoke of the explosions at the twin towers of the World Trade Center in New York City. The Associated Press confirms that this is an unretouched photograph, a digitized close-up of the original.*

The image itself however is not the central issue. The central issue is what it depicts as the Lord Jesus Christ said on the eve of **“the suffering and death...that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man”** Hebrews 2:9.

***“This is your hour, and the power of darkness” Luke 22:53***

### THE SOVEREIGN POWER OF DARKNESS

Why, then, the title of this piece, as above? After all, fundamentalists repeatedly use the word *sovereign* to refer to the Lord Himself, by means of such well-known phrases as “*the Sovereignty of God*” and “*God is Sovereign*” etc. How does the word *sovereign* then come to be associated with ***“the power of darkness”*** Luke 22:53? Gail Riplinger explains why.

### THE SOVEREIGN “MAN OF SIN” 2 Thessalonians 2:3

Gail Riplinger shows in *The Language of the King James Bible* p 66, her emphases, that the popular NIV *using the word sovereign* is a precursor to the encroaching satanic new world order that the Lord Jesus Christ called ***“the power of darkness”*** Luke 22:53.

*The NIV omits the powerful word “GOD” over 300 times [See The number of times 15 Major words differ from the King James Bible [www.av1611.org/biblewrd.html](http://www.av1611.org/biblewrd.html) by Terry Watkins]. It substitutes the weak word ‘Sovereign.’ This term was introduced into English by the French-speaking ‘sovereigns’ who governed England during the 12<sup>th</sup> century [See [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List\\_of\\_English\\_monarchs](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_English_monarchs) Henry I, Stephen, Henry II, Richard I].*

According to the [Oxford English Dictionary's] corpus of English language, it has been used almost exclusively to indicate a mortal political leader, **not** the transcendent Almighty GOD. The recent unfortunate popularization of this word in some religious circles, no doubt owes its emphasis to John Calvin. The word 'Sovereign' capsulizes his French training for the priesthood, his denial of man's free-will and his teachings merging church and state. This merger looms frighteningly close as the Antichrist's shadow falls over the NIV's "Sovereign Lord," a term the OED cites as indicating a "man." Paul and John have identified that man.

**"Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition"** 2 Thessalonians 2:3.

**"Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six"** Revelation 13:18.

**"That man of sin...the son of perdition"** is known by his Sovereign Catholic Version.

### **THE SOVEREIGN CATHOLIC VERSION**

See [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Douay%E2%80%93Rheims\\_Bible](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Douay%E2%80%93Rheims_Bible). The first English Bible to use the term "sovereign" was the Catholic Douay-Rheims Bible 1610, revised 1749-1752.

The DR uses "sovereignty" in Judges 5:11 and "sovereign" in Isaiah 3:1, 10:16, 33, 51:22, Amos 5:14, Jude 4 i.e. 7 times. Jude 4 shows the DR's influence on the 1984, 2011 NIVs:

**"For certain men are secretly entered in (who were written of long ago unto this judgment), ungodly men, turning the grace of our Lord God into riotousness and denying the only sovereign Ruler and our Lord Jesus Christ"** Jude 4 DR.

**"For certain men whose condemnation was written about long ago have secretly slipped in among you. They are godless men, who change the grace of our God into a license for immorality and deny Jesus Christ our only Sovereign and Lord"** Jude 4 1984 NIV.

**"For certain individuals whose condemnation was written about long ago have secretly slipped in among you. They are ungodly people, who pervert the grace of our God into a license for immorality and deny Jesus Christ our only Sovereign and Lord"** Jude 4 2011 NIV. Note that the DR, NIVs use "Sovereign" to erase "**Lord God**" in Jude 4 and rob "**our Lord Jesus Christ**" of His Deity to help set up the Antichrist as the AV1611 shows:

**"THE WORDS OF THE LORD"** Psalm 12:6

**"For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ"** Jude 4 AV1611.

### **DIFFERENT WORD, SAME THEFT, SAME SATANIC SET-UP**

The Catholic JB, NJB, Jerusalem, New Jerusalem Bibles change "Sovereign" to the more familiar synonym "Master" but still erase "**Lord God**" to rob "**our Lord Jesus Christ**" of His Deity and promote "**that man of sin...so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God**" 2 Thessalonians 2:3-4. All modern bibles; RV, ASV, NASVs, RSV, NRSV, NIVs, NKJV footnote, CEV, ESV, GNT, HCSB, NCV, NET, NLT, NWTs, follow suit. That shows that they are from the same Catholic "**troubled fountain, and...corrupt spring**" Proverbs 25:26. Note also the gender-neutral changes in the 2011 NIV in Jude 4, to further the merging of the apostate End Times church with the satanic new world order that the Lord Jesus Christ called "**the power of darkness**" Luke 22:53.

**"WATCH YE, STAND FAST IN THE FAITH"** 1 Corinthians 16:13

In conclusion note that not merely 'the Sovereign Lord' but "**the Lord God omnipotent reigneth**" Revelation 19:6. "**What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us?**" Romans 8:31. Therefore "**till he come**" 1 Corinthians 11:26:

**"Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong"** 1 Corinthians 16:13.

## **“The Cry of Sodom” – Genesis 18:20**



**“The LORD rained upon Sodom...fire from the LORD” Genesis 19:24<sup>12</sup>**

### **Introduction – “as it was in the days of Lot” Luke 17:28**

The Lord said **“Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot;...But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all”** Luke 17:28-29.

He then said in Luke 17:30 that a return to **“the days of Lot”** would point to His Return.

**“Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed.”**

References to God’s destruction of Sodom and **“the days of Lot”** are therefore found in the later New Testament letters that look towards the Lord’s Return in fiery judgement, 2 Thessalonians 1:7-9, such as overtook Sodom. See the *Ruckman Reference Bible* pp 1629, 1641.

**“And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrha into ashes condemned them with an overthrow, making them an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly; And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked: (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds;)”** 2 Peter 2:6-8.

**“Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire”** Jude 7.

The ultimate instigation of **“the days of Lot”** in this country came on March 15<sup>th</sup> 2012<sup>13</sup>.

**“The government has launched a 12-week consultation on allowing gay [i.e. sodomite] couples in England and Wales to marry.”** Sodomite ‘marriage’ became the law of the land in England on March 29<sup>th</sup> 2014 [www.bbc.co.uk/news/uk-26793127](http://www.bbc.co.uk/news/uk-26793127) but **never “the law of Christ”** Galatians 6:2.

Sodomite ‘marriage’ shows that **“according to the scriptures”** 1 Corinthians 15:3, 4, the Lord’s Return is near. These are **“the last days”** of the **“perilous times”** 2 Timothy 3:1, [www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/sodom.htm](http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/sodom.htm), *Europe and America are Becoming a Giant Sodom and Gomorrah!*

One aspect of *“the days of Lot”* is *“the cry of Sodom”* Genesis 18:20, and its relation to *“the men of Sodom...wicked and sinners before the LORD exceedingly”* Genesis 13:13.

### **“The Cry of Sodom” – the Biblical Witnesses**

**“And the LORD said, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very grievous; I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know”** Genesis 18:20-21.

Most pre-1611 Bibles support the reading **“cry of Sodom”**; the Coverdale, Great, Bishops’, Geneva Bibles. The Wycliffe Bible partially supports it with *“the cry of men of Sodom.”* Early post-1611 versions, Challoner’s Revision 1749-1752, 1885 RV, 1901 ASV support **“cry of Sodom.”**

The modern bibles change the reading. The RSV, NRSV, 1984 NIV, 2005 TNIV, 2011 NIV, NKJV, JB, NJB, NWT, CEV, NCV, NLT, ESV, HCSB have **“outcry against Sodom”** or similar and the NASV has *“outcry of Sodom.”* This is a change of meaning but, typically, *it is not for the better.*

### **“Outcry against Sodom” – What Outcry?**

The change to *“outcry”* is wrong. See Jude 7 and Genesis 19:24-25.

**“Then the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven; And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.”**

No outcry occurred against Sodom. **“God destroyed the cities of the plain”** Genesis 19:29 **“and all the inhabitants of the cities”** with the exception of Zoar at Lot’s request, Genesis 19:20-23, because they were all engaged in Sodom’s **“very grievous”** sin, apart from **“just Lot”** whom God delivered. In a city **“overthrown by the mouth of the wicked”** Proverbs 11:11, God will spare **“the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof”** Ezekiel 9:4-6 but God spared none of **“the men of Sodom.”** What, then, of the criers?

### **“The Cry of Sodom” – the Child Victims**

The cry of a city in scripture is of its citizens and is of distress. **“...and the cry of the city went up to heaven”** 1 Samuel 5:12. See also Jeremiah 11:12, 14:2, 51:54 but note Genesis 19:4-5:

**“But before they lay down, the men of the city, even the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter: And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them.”**

**“...all the people”** were guilty, whether they **“commit such things...worthy of death”** or **“have pleasure in them that do them”** Romans 1:32. *The only ones crying in distress were victims, child victims. Only they could have cried “unto me.”* That is why **“God destroyed the cities of the plain,”** for sodomy and paedophilia, mercifully delivering the victims by sudden death.

### **“Occupy till I come” Luke 19:13**

Government strategy is **“...as it was in the days of Lot.”** *“They want the world to become like Sodom”<sup>14</sup> and new versions conceal the danger to children even though psychiatrists confirm it<sup>15</sup>. “...2-4% of men attracted to adults prefer men...; in contrast...25-40% of men attracted to children prefer boys...Thus the rate of homosexual attraction is [at least] 6-20 times higher among pedophiles”*

Nevertheless, **“Occupy till I come”** Luke 19:13 because **“turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah into ashes...The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished”** 2 Peter 2:6, 9.

## AV1611 Advanced Revelations

### Introduction

Dr Ruckman<sup>16</sup> refers to what he terms advanced revelations in the AV1611, passages that yield information not found in the modern versions e.g. 1984 NIV, 2011 NIV, NKJV. See the following:

#### *Genesis 2:16-17, 24, 3:1-3 and modern feminism or feminazism*

Much criticism of supposed archaic words in the AV1611 is aimed at the personal pronouns “*thee*,” “*thou*” etc. However, these supposedly archaic forms enable the reader to distinguish between the second person singular (‘thee’) and the second person plural (‘you’), a distinction lost in modern English. This distinction in the AV1611 in Genesis 2:16-17, 24, 3:1-3 yields a startling advanced revelation about the rise of modern feminism or feminazism that is concealed by the modern versions that replaced “*thee*” and “*thou*” with “*you*.” Genesis 2:16-17, 24, 3:1-3 read as follows.

***“And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.”***

***“Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.”***

***“Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden? And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden: But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.”***

God used the singular “*thou*” when speaking to Adam in Genesis 2:16-17 and He did not update it in scripture to the plural “*Ye*” after Adam received his wife because they were “*one flesh*.”

The Devil, a *positive* thinker who questioned *first of all* what God *said* i.e. God’s *words*, not truths, message, principles, fundamentals or composite ‘Word,’ drove a wedge between Adam and his wife by using the plural “*Ye*” by which “*the woman being deceived was in the transgression*” 1 Timothy 2:14 in that she wrongly replied with the plural “*We*” and “*ye*.” That simple but wrong reply indicated a willingness on the part of the woman to be independent of her husband that the Devil successfully exploited to the ruin of men such that by the time of Genesis 6:11 “***The earth also was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence.***” As indicated, the woman’s reply depicting herself as separate from her husband has in it, additionally to the pending Fall, the seeds of the modern feminazi movement that is especially destructive to marriage, home, church and family.

See [www.jesus-is-savior.com/Womens%20Page/militant\\_feminazi.htm](http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Womens%20Page/militant_feminazi.htm).

Eve, Genesis 3:20, could have replied “*No! God said ‘thou shalt not eat of it’ because Adam and me are “one flesh.” Take a hike, Lucifer [Isaiah 14:12]!*” Such a definitive reply would have saved a lot of grief over the last six millennia but its potential is obscured in the modern versions, which itself provides further insight into who is behind them, given the identity of Eve’s deceiver.

#### *Numbers 33:52 and “pictures”*

Numbers 33:52 reads “***Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their high places:***”

Dr Ruckman<sup>17</sup> notes that Numbers 33:52 in the AV1611 is an advanced revelation that warns against the destructive influence of television, which consists in effect of *images* “*pourtrayed upon the wall round about.*” Such images fuel “*wicked abominations*” hatched by men “*in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery*” leading to “*greater abominations*” where men turn their backs on the Lord in false worship e.g. in that “*they worshipped the sun toward the east*” Ezekiel 8:9, 10, 12, 13, 15, 16. The Lord warns of the eyes turning to ungodly imagery i.e. the *televised* “*wicked thing*” Psalm 101:3. “***But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!***” The modern versions change the word “*pictures*” and obscure both the advanced revelation and the Lord’s warning against television.

### ***Psalm 74:8 and “synagogues”***

Psalm 74:8 reads ***“They said in their hearts, Let us destroy them together: they have burned up all the synagogues of God in the land.”***

Dr Ruckman notes that Psalm 74:8 in the AV1611 is an advanced revelation that warns of the persecution of Jews in the Tribulation when they are forced to flee as in Lamentations 4:19 ***“Our persecutors are swifter than the eagles of the heaven: they pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the wilderness.”*** The modern versions change the word “synagogues,” obscuring revelation that warns Jews of fast approaching ***“perilous times”*** of ***“the last days”*** 2 Timothy 3:1.

### ***Isaiah 3:20 and “tablets”***

Another advanced revelation from the AV1611 shows that it is up to date with modern technology.

See [www.amazon.com/gp/feature.html?ie=UTF8&docId=1000949991](http://www.amazon.com/gp/feature.html?ie=UTF8&docId=1000949991):



[HP TouchPad Wi-Fi 16 GB 9.7-Inch Tablet Computer](#)  
by [HP](#)

★★★★☆ (1,131 customer reviews)

In Stock.

Sold by [Tailwind International](#)  
and [Fulfilled by Amazon.](#)

List Price: \$499.99

Price: **\$278.99**

You Save: \$221.00 (44%)

A 7-inch tablet device can be hand-held and such devices are popular today. What’s especially interesting is that in scripture, ***“tablets”*** are associated with ***“jewels of gold”*** Exodus 35:22, Numbers 31:50. Dr Ruckman refers to gold layering in strips for electronic devices with respect to Exodus 39:3. In Isaiah 3:18, 20, the AV1611 has ***“In that day the Lord will take away...the bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the headbands, and the tablets, and the earrings.”*** The Lord is here taking ungodly young women to task and spanning the generations. Bonnets, though still worn, were much more in vogue in the 19<sup>th</sup> century but tablets, though polished jewels set in gold in Isaiah’s day are now hand-held electronic devices like ipods and very likely have gold in their circuitry.

That is clearly an AV1611 advanced revelation for today’s technology especially for ungodly young women ***“mad upon their idols”*** Jeremiah 50:38 including not only their finery but also their mobiles, ipods and ***“tablets.”*** The modern versions change the word ***“tablets,”*** obscuring this revelation.

### ***Acts 19:37 and “churches”***

Acts 19:37 reads ***“For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of your goddess.”***

Dr Ruckman states that the AV1611’s use of the word ***“churches”*** points to the worship of a ***“goddess”*** in this age by those who would profess to be Christians. Note that by implication of the word ***“robbers,”*** their church is wealthy by comparison with other churches. Acts 19:37 therefore points to Rome and Catholicism. See Revelation 17:1-5. The modern versions have ***“temples”*** instead of ***“churches”*** and thereby obscure the advanced revelation that warns of Catholicism.

### ***1 Corinthians 15:33 and “evil communications”***

1 Corinthians 15:33 reads ***“Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners”*** i.e. ***“manner of life”*** Acts 26:4, 2 Timothy 3:10 and is another warning against television. See remarks on Numbers 33:52. The modern versions change the word ***“communications”*** and obscure this warning. In sum, the modern versions obscure advanced revelation in Genesis 2:16-17, 24, 3:1-3, Numbers 33:52, Psalm 74:8, Isaiah 3:20, Acts 19:37, 1 Corinthians 15:33, a sure indictment of their overseer ***“the serpent...more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made”*** Genesis 3:1. Only the AV1611 is God’s words because only the AV1611 fulfils Psalm 33:11.

***“The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations.”***

## Thoughts for Today

### Rome

*“Now about that time Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the church. And he killed James the brother of John with the sword. And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. (Then were the days of unleavened bread.) And when he had apprehended him, he put him in prison, and delivered him to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him; intending after Easter to bring him forth to the people”* Acts 12:1-4.

Herod was one of a long and sinister line of heathen *that under the umbrella of Rome* major in murdering the Lord’s saints as H. Grattan Guinness vividly described and as the scripture confirms.

Born in Dublin, Dr Grattan Guinness (1835-1910) was a great evangelist, author and Bible teacher, who spoke for the genuine believers of his time. The *Dublin Daily Express* said this of a service he held in 1858, aged 23. See [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Henry\\_Grattan\\_Guinness](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Henry_Grattan_Guinness):

*“An enormous crowd pressed for admittance. Judges, members of Parliament, orators, Fellows of College, lights of the various professions, the rank and fashion of the metropolis have been drawn out. Among them the Lord Lieutenant, the Lord Chancellor and the Lord Justice of Appeal, etc. Such a preacher is a great power, prepared and sent forth by God, and as such Mr. Guinness has been hailed by all denominations.”*

Dr Grattan Guinness had this to say about Rome. See:

[whitehorsemedia.com/docs/ROMANISM AND THE REFORMATION.pdf](http://whitehorsemedia.com/docs/ROMANISM_AND_THE_REFORMATION.pdf) pp 68-69

[www.mtc.org/inquis.html](http://www.mtc.org/inquis.html) *THE INQUISITION: A Study in Absolute Catholic Power*, Arthur Maricle, Ph.D.

*“I see the great Apostasy, I see the desolation of Christendom, I see the smoking ruins, I see the reign of monsters; I see those vice-gods, that Gregory VII, that Innocent III, that Boniface VIII, that Alexander VI, that Gregory XIII, that Pius IX; I see their long succession, I hear their insufferable blasphemies, I see their abominable lives; I see them worshipped by blinded generations, bestowing hollow benedictions, bartering away worthless promises of heaven; I see their liveried slaves, their shaven priests, their celibate confessors; I see the infamous confessional, the ruined women, the murdered innocents; I hear the lying absolutions, the dying groans; I hear the cries of the victims; I hear the anathemas, the curses, the thunders of the interdicts; I see the racks, the dungeons, the stakes; I see that inhuman Inquisition, those fires of Smithfield, those butcheries of St. Bartholomew, that Spanish Armada, those unspeakable dragonnades, that endless train of wars, that dreadful multitude of massacres.*

*I see it all, and in the name of the ruin it has brought in the Church and in the world, in the name of the truth it has denied, the temple it has defiled, the God it has blasphemed, the souls it has destroyed; in the name of the millions it has deluded, the millions it has slaughtered, the millions it has damned; with holy confessors, with noble reformers, with innumerable martyrs, with the saints of ages, I denounce it as the masterpiece of Satan, as the body and soul and essence of antichrist.”*

*“...what saith the scripture?”* Romans 4:3. *“And upon her forehead was a name written, **MYS-TERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.** And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration”* Revelation 17:5-6.

Thankfully *“strong is **the Lord God** who judgeth her”* Revelation 18:8. *“And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, **Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God: For true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.** And again they said, **Alleluia.** And her smoke rose up for ever and ever”* Revelation 19:1-3.

## Islam

[www.snopes.com/politics/quotes/churchillislam.asp](http://www.snopes.com/politics/quotes/churchillislam.asp)



**Claim:** Winston Churchill wrote about the “dreadful curses of Mohammedanism” in his 1899 book *The River Wars*.

### ● TRUE

*How dreadful are the curses which Mohammedanism lays on its votaries! Besides the fanatical frenzy, which is as dangerous in a man as hydrophobia in a dog, there is this fearful fatalistic apathy. The effects are apparent in many countries, improvident habits, slovenly systems of agriculture, sluggish methods of commerce, and insecurity of property exist wherever the followers of the Prophet rule or live.*

*A degraded sensualism deprives this life of its grace and refinement, the next of its dignity and sanctity. The fact that in Mohammedan law every woman must belong to some man as his absolute property, either as a child, a wife, or a concubine, must delay the final extinction of slavery until the faith of Islam has ceased to be a great power among men.*

*Individual Muslims may show splendid qualities, but the influence of the religion paralyses the social development of those who follow it. No stronger retrograde force exists in the world. Far from being moribund, Mohammedanism is a militant and proselytizing faith. It has already spread throughout Central Africa, raising fearless warriors at every step; and were it not that Christianity is sheltered in the strong arms of science, the science against which it had vainly struggled\*, the civilization of modern Europe might fall, as fell the civilization of ancient Rome.*

\*See [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Galileo\\_Galilei#Controversy\\_over\\_heliocentrism](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Galileo_Galilei#Controversy_over_heliocentrism). For the truth of “*oppositions of science falsely so called*” 1 Timothy 6:20 see [www.geocentricity.com/](http://www.geocentricity.com/) *Geocentricity* by Gerardus D. Bouw.

**“The scripture of truth”** Daniel 10:21 describes Islam, Romans 3:13-18:

**“Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips: - pretending to be peace-loving when small in number**

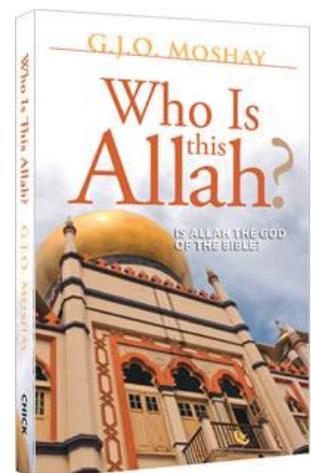
**“Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness: - against non-Muslims**

**“Their feet are swift to shed blood: - jihad**

**“Destruction and misery are in their ways: - jihad**

**“And the way of peace have they not known: - Islam doesn’t mean ‘peace,’ or ‘submission,’ it means bravery in battle, or aggression<sup>18</sup>**

**“There is no fear of God before their eyes.” No Mohammedan declares “I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God” Acts 8:37 but at the 2nd Advent they will “confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father” Philippians 2:11.**



## The King James Bible

A Christian friend emailed me an article by Peter Hitchens<sup>19</sup> of *The Daily Mail* about The Authorized Version. This article is a comment on the 400<sup>th</sup> anniversary of the 1611 Holy Bible, for which a special trust was set up with HRH Charles the Prince of Wales as Patron<sup>20</sup>. Hitchens says this:

*“The Authorised Version tends, in fact, to use good hard, earthy English words: [2 Samuel 18:33] ‘And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, O my son Absalom, my son, my son Absalom! Would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son!’ [That verse] doesn’t seem to me to be in any way hard for a 21<sup>st</sup> century person to understand. Indeed, you can hear and feel the woe and regret in it across the centuries, an old man weeping and alone...”*

This is an American Independent KJB Baptist pastor quoting *The Daily Telegraph*, Dec. 20, 1989, no. 41,832, his emphases with respect to HRH Charles, the Prince of Wales<sup>21</sup>.

*“According to the Prince of Wales...the English language “has become impoverished, sloppy, and limited, a dismal wasteland”...The Prince accused the editors of the [new bibles] of “making changes in the Authorized Version, just to lower the tone, and believing that the rest of us wouldn’t get the point if the word of God was a bit over our heads.” The Prince went on, “the word of God is supposed to be a bit over our heads, elevated as God is.” Never heard it put better anywhere. It will never be said to anybody over here any better...This is the King with the King’s English, and “where the word of a King is, there is power” [Ecclesiastes 8:4a].”*

Charles Haddon Spurgeon would have agreed with Hitchens, the pastor and HRH Prince Charles.

## The Greatest Fight in the World

C. H. Spurgeon's Final Manifesto



See [archive.spurgeon.org/misc/gfw.php](http://archive.spurgeon.org/misc/gfw.php) author’s emphases.

Believe in the inspiration of Scripture, and believe it in the most intense sense. You will not believe in a truer and fuller inspiration than really exists. No one is likely to err in that direction, even if error be possible. If you adopt theories which pare off a portion here, and deny authority to a passage there, you will at last have no inspiration left, worthy of the name.

*If this book be not infallible, where shall we find infallibility?* We have given up the Pope, for he has blundered often and terribly; but we shall not set up instead of him a horde of little popelings fresh from college. Are these correctors of Scripture infallible? Is it certain that our Bibles are not right, but that the critics must be so? The old silver is to be depreciated; but the German [Higher Criticism [standardbearers.net/uploads/The King James Version Defended Dr Edward F Hills.pdf](http://standardbearers.net/uploads/The_King_James_Version_Defended_Dr_Edward_F_Hills.pdf) Chapter 3] silver, which is put in its place, is to be taken at the value of gold.

Striplings fresh from reading the last new novel correct the notions of their fathers, who were men of weight and character. Doctrines which produced the godliest generation that ever lived on the face of the earth are scouted as sheer folly. Nothing is so obnoxious to these creatures as that which has the smell of Puritanism upon it. Every little man’s nose goes up celestially at the very sound of the word “Puritan”; though if the Puritans were here again, they would not dare to treat them thus cavalierly; for if Puritans did fight, they were soon known as Ironsides, and their leader could hardly be

called a fool, even by those who stigmatized him as a “tyrant.” Cromwell, and they that were with him, were not all weak-minded persons - surely?

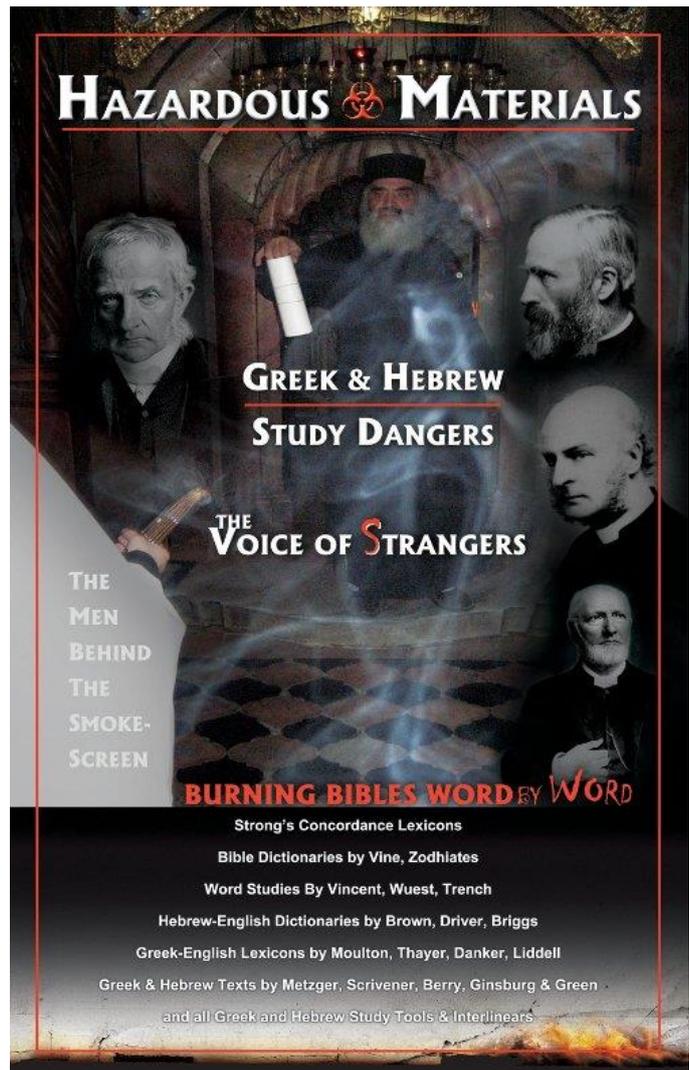
Strange that these are lauded to the skies by the very men who deride their true successors, believers in the same faith. But where shall infallibility be found? “The depth saith, it is not in me”; yet those who have no depth at all would have us imagine that it is in them; or else by perpetual change they hope to hit upon it. Are we now to believe that infallibility is with learned men? Now, Farmer Smith, when you have read your Bible, and have enjoyed its precious promises, you will have, tomorrow morning, to go down the street to ask the scholarly man at the parsonage whether this portion of the Scripture belongs to the inspired part of the Word, or whether it is of dubious authority. It will be well for you to know whether it was written by *the* Isaiah, or whether it was by the second of the “two Obadiah’s.”

All possibility of certainty is transferred from the spiritual man to a class of persons whose scholarship is pretentious, but who do not even pretend to spirituality [*Hazardous Materials*<sup>22</sup>]. We shall gradually be so bedoubted and becriticized, that only a few of the most profound will know what is Bible, and what is not, and they will dictate to all the rest of us. I have no more faith in their mercy than in their accuracy: they will rob us of all that we hold most dear, and glory in the cruel deed.

This same reign of terror we shall not endure, for we still believe that God revealeth himself rather to babes than to the wise and prudent, and we are fully assured that our own old English version of the Scriptures is sufficient for plain men for all purposes of life, salvation, and godliness.

We do not despise learning, but we will never say of culture or criticism. “These be thy gods, O Israel!”

***“In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight” Luke 10:21.***



## Seven Aspects of ‘in the Greek’

Based on Dr Donald Waite and *The DBS* [Dean Burgon Society], *Dead Bible Society* pp 32-34

### “In the Greek” – Once Only in Scripture!

1. *No single, definitive Greek text exists*<sup>23</sup>. As Gail Riplinger shows, “*in the Greek*” Revelation 9:11 is “*upon the sand*” Matthew 7:26 and “*ready to fall*” Isaiah 30:13 with “*none to help*” Psalm 107:12.
2. *Koine i.e. New Testament Greek is a dead language*. The DBS<sup>24</sup> admits “*Biblical Greek is a dead language*” but 1 Peter 1:23 says “*The word of God...liveth and abideth for ever.*” So “*the word of God*” cannot be “*in the Greek.*” Moreover, neither 1600’s writers like Shakespeare nor Greek philosophers can dictate Bible word meanings or usage. Dr Hills<sup>25</sup> states.

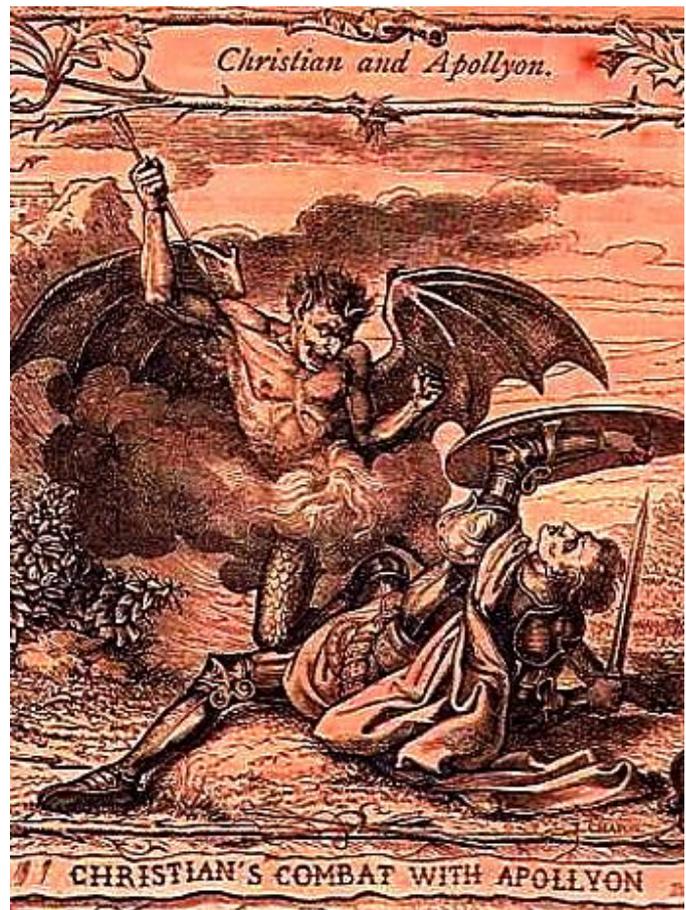
*“The English of the King James Version is not the English of the early 17<sup>th</sup> century. To be exact, it is not a type of English that was ever spoken anywhere. It is biblical English, which was not used on ordinary occasions even by the translators who produced the King James Version...Even in their use of thee and thou the translators were not following 17<sup>th</sup>-century English usage but biblical usage, for at the time these translators were doing their work these singular forms had already been replaced by the plural you in polite conversation.”*

David W. Norris<sup>26</sup> states:

*“Shakespeare certainly knew how to use English, but he also knew how to be vulgar, suggestive, and anything but pure-minded in his writing. Rather than being so much influenced itself by the language around it, the Authorised Version has given to the English language many words, phrases, and proverbs...[it has] had an impact on English prose that remains to this day.*

*“The 1611 Bible was never the ‘modern version’ of its day. The Authorised Version possesses its own unique English. It gave to English far more than it took from it...Bible words must be defined for us by the way they are used in the Bible itself. Scripture is its own lexicon [see *The Language of the King James Bible* and *In Awe of Thy Word*, Parts 1-4, both by Dr Mrs Riplinger]...It is for preachers of the Word to explain and expound these words according to their very specific biblical usage, which will often be different from their secular use. For example, dikaiosune is translated ‘righteousness’ in our Authorised Version, but in English translations of the Greek philosopher, Plato, the same word is translated ‘justice’. Dikaiosune when used in Scripture means to be right before God, to be as we ought before God, to stand in a right relationship to Him. Used in Plato, it means to be right with our fellowmen, to be as we ought with other men. In Scripture, the word is directed towards God, in Plato towards men.”*

Plato leavens the 1984 NIV in Acts 17:31, Romans 3:25, 26, Hebrews 11:33, Revelation 19:11, where “*righteousness*” is changed to “*justice.*” The 2011 NIV has “*righteousness*” in Romans 3:25, 26 but retains “*justice*” where “*righteousness*” is “*through faith*” Hebrews 11:33 and



*“The angel of the bottomless pit...in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon”*

Revelation 9:11 (!)

where God **“will judge the world”** Acts 17:11 and **“judge and make war”** against it Revelation 19:11. **“Sinners...are afraid”** Isaiah 33:14 of that **“righteousness”** and would prefer Plato!

3. Koine Greek was a stage in the development of the scriptures, Psalm 12:6, 7, with God bringing forth vernacular Bibles in many languages<sup>27</sup>; Latin, Syriac, Gothic, German, English etc. However, Koine Greek is now history, as Dr Mrs Riplinger explains<sup>28</sup>, this writer’s emphases.

*“The desire to appear intelligent or superior by referring to ‘the Greek’ and downplaying the common man’s Bible, exposes a naivety concerning textual history and those documents which today’s pseudo-intellectuals call ‘the critical text,’ ‘the original Greek,’ the ‘Majority Text,’ or the ‘Textus Receptus.’ There existed a true original Greek (i.e. Majority Text, Textus Receptus). It is not in print and never will be, because it is unnecessary. No one on the planet speaks first century Koine Greek, so God is finished with it. He needs no ‘Dead Bible Society’ to translate it into “everyday English,” using the same corrupt secularised lexicons used by the TNIV, NIV, NASB and HCSB [Holman Christian Standard Bible]. God has not called readers to check his Holy Bible for errors. He has called his Holy Bible to check us for errors.”*

4. Paul never said go to ‘the Greek’ for what God ‘really’ said. “Except ye utter by the tongue words easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken?” 1 Corinthians 14:9.
5. Few can master Koine Greek. They risk becoming ‘Protestant popes,’ **“highminded”** 2 Timothy 3:4, like 33<sup>rd</sup> Degree Royal Arch Masons, i.e. only those taught ‘the (Greek) mysteries’ know what God ‘really’ said, which violates the priesthood of all believers, 1 Peter 2:5, 9 and is lording it over the laity, **“the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate”** Revelation 2:15.
6. Even the Greeks don’t understand ‘the Greek’! Bro. Brent Logan is a KJB Baptist missionary to Thessaloniki, Greece. He has said to this writer:

*“The TR (Koine) Greek is not used in Greece. Modern Greek (Dimotiki) is several steps away from Koine. Some use the older Katharevousa Greek which is between Koine and Dimotiki, but this is still 19<sup>th</sup> century Greek. Most do not even understand Katharevousa. I have heard that there may be some Orthodox priests that chant the Koine as liturgy without knowing what it means but have never confirmed this. Any exception would prove the rule. Greek people today do not have nor understand Koine.”*

Why should English-speaking believers be subject to a language for **“the scripture of truth”** Daniel 10:21 that not even Greeks understand? As Paul says of **“false brethren...who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage: To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour”** Galatians 2:4-5.

7. The expression “in the Greek” occurs only once in scripture, Revelation 9:11 (!) in relation to “Apollyon” and “the bottomless pit.” That is where ‘Greekiolatry’ comes from. The Lord Jesus Christ said **“Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away”** Matthew 24:35. ‘The Greek’ is long gone **“But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it”** Deuteronomy 30:14.

The AV1611 is that word, **“the word of faith, which we preach”** Romans 10:8.

Amen.

## The Greek versus the Scripture

Extract from *In Awe of Thy Word* by Gail Riplinger pp 30-31 and Evaluation

Professor Kermode of Cambridge University agrees, noting that words in, “works transmitted inside a canon are understood differently from those without” (*Literary Guide To The Bible*, p. 609). Wycliffe too recommends “putting aside foreign ...grammars, submitting instead to the grammar and logic of scripture” (Levy, p. 15). Greek text editors such as “Erasmus, Theodore Beza, and Estienne (Stephanus) drew attention to the difference between biblical and classical Greek [used by lexicons], a primary issue still” (*Cambridge History of the Bible*, vol.3, p. 522). Erasmus warned of the font from which lexicons are taken and their “danger of taking words in a sense they may well have in classical Greek, but which is not the sense in which they are used in the New Testament.” Sometimes, “The new words implied a new theology.” This was the thesis of *New Age Bible Versions* (*Cambridge History of the Bible*, vol. 2, p. 366 et al.). Erasmus recommends only the Bible’s built-in dictionary, where one can “compare texts fruitfully one with another” (*Cambridge History of the Bible*, vol. 2, p. 504).

Erasmus stands in sharp contrast to his contemporary Greek text editors who promote the *false* notion that “Scripture remains full of meanings “which are not able to be understood in any way other than from the very fount of the original languages” [*quae nequeant aliunde quam ex ipso archetypae linguae fonte cognosci*]. This quote is taken from the preface of the Catholic *Complutensian Polyglot* produced by Cardinal Ximenez in 1517; this Catholic ‘father’ spawned “the first” Greek New Testament lexicon, which bred today’s mongrels (*Pelikan*, p. 110; *The Cambridge History of the Bible*, vol 3, p. 525).

Our generation has worn out so many eyes spying what man says about the scriptures, that we are blind to how popish we have become. The homage which was once lavished on Catholic ‘saints’ has in our generation been redirected to the ancients and others whose quotes become the revered relics of our religion. According to St. Strong, ‘the Bible is wrong’; according to St. Vine, ‘correct that line.’ What happened to “...according to thy word”? (Psa. 119:41)

## SECTION 2

**Q.** What methods and resources were used by the King James Bible translators?

## PREVIEW CHAPTER 15

KING JAMES BIBLE TRANSLATORS'  
HIDDEN NOTES & PUBLIC VIEWS

**A.** For hundreds of years, the methods and thoughts of the KJV translators remained lost, until our generation, when every attack possible has buffeted the KJV. “But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound” (Rom. 5:20). The revealing translation notes of the King James Bible committee have been found. These include three documents: Manuscript 98, the Annotated Bishops’ Bible, and the handwritten notes from the decisive and final translation committee meeting. This author’s word-for-word collation of these documents demonstrates that the KJV translators considered and *rejected* words used in today’s new versions. These documents also reveal the translators’ use of a treasure trove of ancient Greek codices and vernacular translations that may not be available to today’s translators. The KJV translators’ method of translation is shown, which includes the use of the Bible’s built-in dictionary, looking for a word’s “brother” or “neighbor.” The translators believed men could “hear **Christ speaking** unto them in **their mother tongue**...by the written word translated.” The scriptures foretold that with—

“**other tongues** and other lips will **I speak**...” (1Cor. 14:21).

God said, “I have not spoken in secret,” in lexicons hidden on scholars’ bookshelves, but “in the volume of the book” in “other tongues,” such as English (Isa. 45:19, Heb. 10:7). The phrase, “in the Greek” and “in the Hebrew” is too often immediately followed by echoes from the “bottomless pit,” warns Rev. 9:11. Unlike today’s editors, the KJV translators’ final authorities were Bibles, not lexicons. They saw the KJV as the final “perfected” and “finished” English Bible. “Satan,” they warned, benefited from “various editions.”

### **Rome's Strategy via "in the Greek" versus the Scripture**

The extract from *In Awe of Thy Word* shows that Rome via Cardinal Ximenes was first to propagate the supposed supremacy of the Greek over the authority of faithful vernacular Bibles such as the pre-Reformation Tepl Bible<sup>29</sup> from the Waldensian Text that were encouraging a widespread break with Rome. The extract shows that Rome's strategy of "in the Greek" was from "the bottomless pit" Revelation 9:11 and a direct assault on the priesthood of all believers, 1 Peter 2:5, 9 by a Renaissance counterpart of "Mattan the priest of Baal" 2 Kings 11:18, 2 Chronicles 23:17, who encouragingly came to a bad end.

Ximenes' Greek New Testament was no doubt part of Rome's Greek-supreme strategy against vernacular Bibles and Rome's intention would probably have been to conform Ximenes' text to Jerome's Latin Vulgate once the Greek-supreme strategy had triumphed over vernacular versions.

That strategy was forestalled by God's providential provision of an abundance of Greek New Testament manuscripts in Western Europe in the 16<sup>th</sup> century that served as valuable witnesses to the Traditional Text and enabled Erasmus and other editors to publish Greek Received Text New Testaments independently of Rome. Rome's Greek-supreme strategy leading to Jerome's Vulgate overall supremacy was delayed three hundred years until the Oxford Movement and the Westcott-Hort minority Catholic text that brought to evil fruition the Catholic texts of Griesbach, Lachmann, Tischendorf, Tregelles, Alford, Wordsworth and spawned today's Vatican versions.

See Bro. Kinney's articles [brandplucked.webs.com/kjbarticles.htm](http://brandplucked.webs.com/kjbarticles.htm) *Undeniable Proof the ESV, NIV, NASB are the new "Vatican Versions" Parts 1, 2.*

Cardinal Manning summed up Vatican thinking about Britain in 1859<sup>30 p 26</sup>: *"If ever there was a land in which work is to be done, and perhaps much to suffer, it is here...We have to SUBJUGATE and SUBDUE, to CONQUER and RULE, an imperial race. We have to do with a will which reigns throughout the world, as the will of old Rome reigned once. We have to BEND or BREAK that will which nations and kingdoms have found invincible and inflexible. Were heresy conquered in England, it would be conquered throughout the world. All its lines meet here, and therefore in England the Church of God must be gathered in its strength."*

That *invincible will* came from a belief in an *invincible Book*. The Roman Catholic F. W. Faber, 1814-1863<sup>31 p vii</sup>, wrote this: *"Who will not say that the uncommon beauty and marvellous English of the Protestant Bible is not one of the great strongholds of heresy in this country? It lives on the ear like music that can never be forgotten, like the sound of church bells. Its felicities often seem to be things rather than words. It is part of the national mind, and the anchor of national seriousness."*

The English Protestant Bible thus became the focal point of Rome's assault on England.

### **Jesuit Infiltration Strategy**

Rome's essential strategy of supplanting the scripture with the Greek that brought forth the Westcott-Hort text was a wholly academic thrust achieved by means of Jesuit infiltration of the higher centres of learning as Benjamin Wilkinson<sup>32</sup> shows, author's emphases.

Ignatius Loyola came forward and must have said in substance to the Pope: Let the Augustinians continue to provide monasteries of retreat for contemplative minds; let the Benedictines give themselves up to the field of literary endeavor; let the Dominicans retain their responsibility for maintaining the Inquisition; but *we, the Jesuits, will capture the colleges and the universities. We will gain control of instruction in law, medicine, science, education, and so weed out from all books of instruction, anything injurious to Roman Catholicism. We will mould the thoughts and ideas of the youth. We will enroll ourselves as Protestant preachers and college professors in the different Protestant faiths. Sooner or later, we will undermine the authority of the Greek New Testament of Erasmus, and also of those Old Testament productions which have dared to raise their heads against the Old Testament of the Vulgate and against tradition. And thus will we undermine the Protestant Reformation.*

### ***Jesuit Infiltration Infestation***

As evidence of Jesuit academic infiltration, note that the society<sup>33</sup> with its Greek-based title **The Honor Society of Phi Kappa Phi** (or simply **Phi Kappa Phi** or **ΦΚΦ**) has *world domination* for its insignia, Baton Rouge, Louisiana for its headquarters and for its motto **Φιλοσοφία Κρατεῖτω Φωτῶν** (*Philosophía Krateítō Phōtôn*) i.e. *“Let the love of learning rule humanity.”* That is *against* both the priesthood of all believers, 1 Peter 2:5, 9 and the words of the Lord. ***“In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight”*** Luke 10:21.



### ***Jesuit Infiltration Tactics***

Benjamin Wilkinson describes Jesuit tactics that accompanied their infiltration strategy. As the proliferation of Westcott-Hort departures from the AV1611 and especially that of the Westcott-Hort mentality have shown, both strategy and tactics have worked well.

Dr. Wylie indicates that these great changes were effected, not by a stirring message from God, but by indirection, little by little, as the Jesuits operate:

*“Tract 90, where the doctrine of reserves is broached, bears strong marks of a Jesuit origin. Could we know all the secret instructions given to the leaders in the Puseyite movement, — the mental reservations prescribed to them, — we might well be astonished. ‘Go gently,’ we think we hear the great Roothan say to them. ‘Remember the motto of our dear son, the cidevant Bishop of Autun, — “surtout, pas trop de zele,” (above all, not too much zeal). Bring into view, little by little, the authority of the church. If you can succeed in rendering it equal to that of the Bible, you have done much...””... “...one sinner destroyeth much good” Ecclesiastes 9:18 yet the Jesuits collectively could say **“My name is Legion: for we are many”** Mark 5:9.*

***“The root of the matter”*** Job 19:28

P.D. Stuart<sup>34</sup> has written a detailed study of the Jesuit Order entitled *Codeword Barbêlôn*. His evaluation says it all about Rome and her centuries-long war against the scriptures via ***“in the Greek”*** from ***“the bottomless pit”*** Revelation 9:11. *“When one thinks of the endless Jesuit-staged conspiracies, one is reminded of what Leonardo Donato, [Chief Magistrate] of Venice, 1606-1612, told the Pope’s Nuncio after having imprisoned certain seditious priests in his city. “Go back to Rome and tell your Master [Pope Paul V] that there is never a deed of shame done in any part of the Republic but some worthless priest is at the bottom of it.””*

### ***Bible Believers’ Threefold PR Counter Strategy***

***“Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men”*** Romans 12:17.

***“Prove all things; hold fast that which is good”*** 1 Thessalonians 5:21.

***“Finally, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you”*** 2 Thessalonians 3:1.

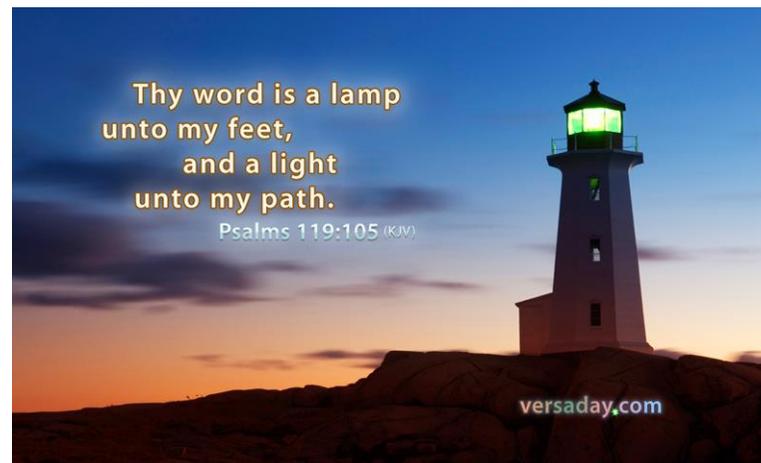


**Table The 1611 Holy Bible versus Vatican Versions, Disputed New Testament Verses**  
 1984, 2011 NIVs, 1977, 1995 NASVs, NLT New Living Translation,  
 1984, 2013 NWTs, JB, NJB Jerusalem, New Jerusalem Bibles

Verse	AV1611	NIVs	NASVs	Ne	NLT	NWTs	JB, NJB
Rom. 16:24	<b>The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.</b>	OMIT	OMIT	OMIT	OMIT	OMIT	OMIT
1 John 5:7	<b>For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.</b>	OMIT	OMIT	OMIT	OMIT	OMIT	OMIT

### Notes

1. The AV1611 has been compared with **6** generic modern versions for the **17** whole New Testament verses that critics of the AV1611 dispute.
2. **102** AV1611-modern version comparisons have therefore been tabulated. The modern versions show **100** of **102** possible departures from the AV1611. The JB, NJB include Mark 7:16, John 5:4 but wrongly read “*angel of the Lord*” in John 5:4. The NASVs brace [] words for omission.
3. Evangelicals, fundamentalists, the most prominent Greek editors, charismatics, cultists, papists are **98%** *against* the AV1611.
4. **8** of the **17** verses that critics dispute or almost half are direct statements *by the Lord Jesus Christ*; Matthew 17:21, 18:11, 23:14, Mark 7:16, 9:44, 46, 11:26, Luke 17:36.
5. These **8** verses address fasting in prayer, the purpose of the 1<sup>st</sup> Advent, “*greater damnation*” of posturing, plundering, bullying religious ‘godfathers,’ the importance of being “*swift to hear, slow to speak*” James 1:19, eternal torment in hell, the importance of forgiveness, the suddenness of the 2<sup>nd</sup> Advent *and the shape of planet earth by means of Luke 17:34-36*.
6. The other **9** verses address fulfilment of Biblical prophecy, *satanic* healing, “*confession...made unto salvation*” Romans 10:10, pastoral care, “*false witnesses*” Matthew 26:60, Acts 6:13, “*blindness in part...to Israel*” Romans 11:25, assurance of the Lord’s grace and the Godhead.
7. *Birds of a feather* Matthew 13:32, Revelation 18:2, evangelicals, fundamentalists, Greek editors, charismatics, cultists, papists *cut those verses out*.
8. *Only* the AV1611 is “*light in the darkness*” Psalm 112:4 to fulfil Psalm 119:105 “*Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.*”



## Long John and The Black Spot



*“Why, hillo! Look here, now; this ain’t lucky! You’ve gone and cut this out of a Bible. What fool’s cut a Bible?”* Long John Silver, *Treasure Island* by R. L. Stevenson, *The Black Spot Again*  
[i.pining.com/originals/6b/1f/06/6b1f066015cb9b69995955f8d1d2a5e6.jpg](http://i.pining.com/originals/6b/1f/06/6b1f066015cb9b69995955f8d1d2a5e6.jpg)  
[hiveminer.com/User/justaninja/Recent](http://hiveminer.com/User/justaninja/Recent), [www.gutenberg.org/files/120/120-h/120-h.htm](http://www.gutenberg.org/files/120/120-h/120-h.htm)

*“...What fool’s cut a Bible?”*

**Table The 1611 Holy Bible vs. Vatican Versions, New Testament Verses Cut or Criticised**  
 1984, 2011 NIVs, 1977, 1995 NASVs, Ne Nestles 21<sup>st</sup> Edition, NLT New Living Translation,  
 1984, 2013 NWTs, JB, NJB Jerusalem, New Jerusalem Bibles

Verse	AV1611	NIVs	NASVs	Ne	NLT	NWTs	JB, NJB
Matt. 17:21	<b>Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.</b>	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT
Matt. 18:11	<b>For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.</b>	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT
Matt. 23:14	<b>Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows’ houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.</b>	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT
Mark 7:16	<b>If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.</b>	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	Included
Mark 9:44	<b>Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.</b>	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT
Mark 9:46	<b>Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.</b>	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT
Mark 11:26	<b>But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.</b>	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT
Mark 15:28	<b>And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors.</b>	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT

**Table The 1611 Holy Bible vs. Vatican Versions, New Testament Verses Cut or Criticised**

Verse	AV1611	NIVs	NASVs	Ne	NLT	NWTs	JB, NJB
Luke 17:36	<b>Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.</b>	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT
Luke 23:17	<b>(For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)</b>	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT
John 5:4	<b>For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.</b>	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	Included
Acts 8:37	<b>And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.</b>	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT
Acts 15:34	<b>Notwithstanding it pleased Silas to abide there still.</b>	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT
Acts 24:7	<b>But the chief captain Lysias came upon us, and with great violence took him away out of our hands,</b>	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT
Acts 28:29	<b>And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.</b>	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT
Rom. 16:24	<b>The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.</b>	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT
1 John 5:7	<b>For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.</b>	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT	CUT

### Notes

1. The AV1611 has been compared with **6** modern versions for the **17** New Testament verses that express *major doctrine* and which opponents of the AV1611 *cut* or *criticise*.
2. *Birds of a feather* Matthew 13:32, Revelation 18:2, evangelicals, fundamentalists, Greek editors, charismatics, cultists, *cut all 17 verses out. They did worse than the papists.*
3. The modern versions show **100** of **102** possible departures from the AV1611. The JB, NJB include Mark 7:16, John 5:4 but wrongly read "*angel of the Lord*" in John 5:4. The NASVs brace [] words for omission. It may be shown that NKJV f.n's dispute i.e. criticise all **17** verses.
4. Evangelicals, fundamentalists, the most prominent Greek editors, charismatics, cultists, papists are **98%** *against* the AV1611.
5. *Only* the AV1611 is "*light in the darkness*" Psalm 112:4 to fulfil Psalm 119:105 "**Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.**"

## Correcting the Greek with the King James English

### Introduction

The issue of ‘the Greek’ so-called versus the English i.e. the AV1611 may be resolved simply. The 16<sup>th</sup> century Protestant Reformation saw the publication of editions of the Received Greek New Testament Text or Textus Receptus. One editor was Robert Stephanus, whom God also used to devise the verse divisions of the New Testament. See [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) ‘O Biblios’ – *The Book* pp 12-13. This work uses Stephanus’ 1550 Received Text Edition.

These editions drew from the majority of extant Greek New Testament manuscripts and bore witness to the true text of scripture of vernacular Bibles that reached back to apostolic times. They stood against Catholic bibles drawn from the corrupt Alexandrian manuscripts. These are few in number but they influenced Constantine, effectively the first pope, to found the Catholic Church **“O full of all subtilty and all mischief, thou child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness”** Acts 13:10.

See *The Bible Adopted by Constantine and the Pure Bible of the Waldenses* by Benjamin Wilkinson [kjb.benabraham.com/html/our\\_authorized\\_bible\\_vindicated.html](http://kjb.benabraham.com/html/our_authorized_bible_vindicated.html).

The 1611 Holy Bible is based upon the Received Text but *principally* upon the faithful pre-1611 English and vernacular foreign Bibles according to the AV1611 Title Page *being with the former translations diligently compared and revised by His Majesty’s special command*. **“Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, What doest thou?”** Ecclesiastes 8:4.

Rome attacked the AV1611 for 300 years and in the 19<sup>th</sup> century her destructive critics brought forth a series of Greek editions derived from Rome’s mutilated Alexandrian manuscripts.

See [kjb.benabraham.com/html/our\\_authorized\\_bible\\_vindicated.html](http://kjb.benabraham.com/html/our_authorized_bible_vindicated.html) *Three hundred year attack on the King James Bible* and [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) ‘O Biblios’ – *The Book* pp 116-118 on Rome’s destructive critics and their texts. **Table 1** shows that the AV1611 English in agreement with Stephanus’ Receptus corrects these corrupt Greek texts of which Nestle’s is the best known.

**Table 1** is based on *The Christian’s Handbook of Manuscript Evidence* by Dr Peter S. Ruckman Chapter 8 *Correcting the Greek with the English* and [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) ‘O Biblios’ – *The Book* pp 202-203 on the DR vs. the AV1611. **Red-shaded** verses are from Chapter 8.

Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W are Nestle (21<sup>st</sup> Edition), Griesbach, Lachmann, Tischendorf, Tregelles, Alford, Wordsworth respectively, Rome’s 19<sup>th</sup> century destructive critics. Brackets mean that the editor doubts a reading. No brackets mean that he cut it out of the New Testament.

DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT are the 1749-1752 Douay-Rheims version, 1881 Westcott-Hort Revised Version, 1984, 2011 New International Versions, New King James Version footnotes, Jerusalem, New Jerusalem Bibles, 1984, 2013 New World Translations respectively. DR, RV, NIV etc. means that the DR, RV, 1984, 2011 NIV etc. cut out, dispute or alter the AV1611 reading listed.

### Notes on Table 1

- Table 1** lists **71** verses of scripture. The AV1611 and Stephanus’ Receptus agree in all **71** verses *against* what are rightly called *today’s Vatican versions* both Greek and English.
- Table 1** then shows that the non-AV1611 sources *as a group* depart from the AV1611 but the pre-Nestle Greek sources do not agree in total. Moreover, Nestle’s text that underlies the JB, NJB, NIVs, NWTs is not fixed. Gail Riplinger reports in *New Age Bible Versions* pp 494, 497 *Changes in...the Nestle’s text...have been made over the years...In the recent Nestle’s twenty-sixth edition (1979) the chameleon becomes a cobra with a whopping 712 changes in the Greek text...nearly 500 of these changes were ‘white flags’, retreating back to the pre-Westcott and Hort Textus Receptus readings...Much like Nestle’s dramatic turn around, the UBS third edition was forced to make 500 changes from its second edition...The New International Version (NIV) followed the UBS first edition (1966), thereby missing hundreds of updates...*
- Stephanus’ Receptus is not over the AV1611. See [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) *Seven purifications of the Textus Receptus*. The Textus Receptus *now* is AV1611 English *not* Greek.

Table 1 Correcting the Greek with the AV1611 English

Verse	Words Cut, Changed from the 1611, 2011+ AV1611s	Against the 1611, 2011+ AV1611s
Matt. 5:22	without a cause	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, (Tr, A)
Matt. 6:13	For thine is the kingdom, the power and the glory, for ever	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W
Matt. 6:33	of God changed to: his or the	RV, NIV, JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, (A)
Matt. 9:13	to repentance	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W
Matt. 16:3	O ye hypocrites	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A
Matt. 20:22	and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A
Matt. 20:23	and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A
Matt. 23:8	even Christ	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W
Matt. 25:13	wherein the Son of man cometh	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A
Matt. 26:60	yet found they none	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, (L), T, Tr, A
Mark 1:2	the prophets changed to: Isaiah the prophet	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W
Mark 2:17	to repentance	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W
Mark 6:11	Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gormorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, (L), T, Tr, A
Mark 9:44	Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched	RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, T, (Tr)
Mark 9:46	Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched	RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, T, (Tr)
Mark 10:21	take up the cross	DR, RV, NIV, JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, (L), T, Tr
Mark 11:10	in the name of the Lord	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W
Mark 13:14	spoken of by Daniel the prophet	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, (L), T, Tr, A
Luke 2:14	on earth peace, good will toward(s) men is changed to: on earth peace to men on whom his favour rests or towards men of good will	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A
Luke 2:33	Joseph changed to: his father	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, T, Tr, A

Table 1 Correcting the Greek with the AV1611 English, Continued

Verse	Words Cut, Changed from the 1611, 2011+ AV1611s	Against the 1611, 2011+ AV1611s
Luke 2:43	<b>Joseph and his mother</b> changed to: his parents	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A
Luke 4:8	<b>Get thee behind me, Satan</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, (L), T, Tr, A
Luke 11:2, 4	<b>Our, which art in heaven, Thy will be done, as in heaven so in earth, but deliver us from evil</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, T, Tr, A. L regards the fourth phrase as “doubtful.”
John 5:3, 4	<b>waiting for the moving of the water. For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had</b>	RV, NIV, NKJV fn., NWT, Ne, (G), T, Tr, A
John 7:39	<b>Holy</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, (Tr, A).
John 17:12	<b>in the world</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A
Acts 2:30	<b>according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A
Acts 4:25	Added: by the Holy Spirit and our father, or similar	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A
Acts 7:30	<b>of the Lord</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A
Acts 15:24	<b>saying, Ye must be circumcised and keep the l(L)aw</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A
Acts 16:7	Added: of Jesus	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A
Acts 16:31	<b>Christ</b>	DR, RV, NIV, JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A
Acts 17:26	<b>blood</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, (A).
Acts 23:9	<b>Let us not fight against God</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A,
Rom. 1:16	<b>of Christ</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W
Rom. 8:1	<b>but after the spirit</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W
Rom. 11:6	<b>But if it be of works, then is it no longer grace: otherwise work is no more work</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, (A).
Rom. 13:9	<b>thou shalt not bear false witness</b>	RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W
Rom. 14:6	<b>and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, (A).
1 Cor. 2:13	<b>Holy</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W
1 Cor. 6:20	<b>and in your spirit, which are God’s</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W
1 Cor. 10:28	<b>for the earth is the Lord’s and the fulness thereof</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W
1 Cor. 15:47	<b>the Lord</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A

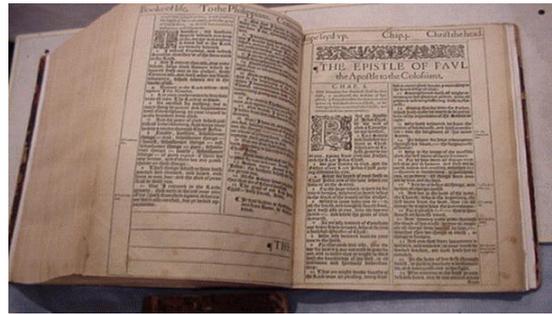
Table 1 Correcting the Greek with the AV1611 English, Continued

Verse	Words Cut, Changed from the 1611, 2011+ AV1611s	Against the 1611, 2011+ AV1611s
2 Cor. 4:10	<b>the Lord</b>	DR, RV, NIV, JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W
Gal. 3:17	<b>in Christ</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A
Eph. 3:9	<b>by Jesus Christ</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W
1 Thess. 1:1	<b>from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, (L), T, Tr, A
1 Tim. 3:16	<b>God</b> changed to: which, who, He, or He who	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W
1 Tim. 6:5	<b>from such withdraw thyself</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A, W
Heb. 1:3	<b>by himself</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A
Heb. 7:21	<b>after the order of Melchisedec</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, T, Tr, A
Heb. 10:30	<b>saith the Lord</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, T, Tr
Heb. 10:34	<b>in heaven</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A, W
Heb. 11:11	<b>was delivered of a child</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A
James 5:16	<b>faults</b> changed to sins	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr
1 Pet. 1:22	<b>through the Spirit, pure</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A, W
1 Pet. 3:15	<b>the Lord God</b> changed to: Christ as Lord, or the Lord Christ	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A, W
1 Pet. 4:14	<b>on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A
<b>2 Pet. 2:17</b>	<b>for ever</b>	<b>DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A</b>
1 John 3:1	Added: and we are, or similar	DR (has “and should be”), RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A
1 John 4:3	<b>Christ is come in the flesh</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A
1 John 5:7, 8	<b>in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. And there are three that bear witness in earth...in one</b>	<b>RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W</b>
Rev. 1:11	<b>I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last</b>	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W
Rev. 12:12	<b>the inhabitants of</b>	DR, RV, NIV, JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W
Rev. 16:17	<b>of heaven</b>	DR, RV, NIV, JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A, W
Rev. 20:12	<b>God</b> changed to: the throne, or his throne	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W
<b>Rev. 21:24</b>	<b>of them which are saved</b>	<b>DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn, JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, G, L, T, Tr, A, W</b>
Rev. 22:14	<b>do his commandments</b> changed to: wash their robes	DR, RV, NIV, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWT, Ne, L, T, Tr, A

## Purification of “The words of the LORD” Psalm 12:6, 7 – Summary

### Introduction

Philippians 2:16 states “***Holding forth the word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have not run in vain, neither laboured in vain.***” Inspiration must be inviolate throughout the purification process of “*the word of life*” otherwise it is no longer “*the word of life*” and Paul and the other writers of scriptures would have run and laboured in vain. However, they did not, because “*the word of the Lord endureth for ever*” 1 Peter 1:25. An overview of God’s seven-stage purification process of “*the word of life*” follows, noting the seven-stage purification *sub-processes* embedded in the overall purification process.



The Authorized 1611 King James Holy Bible  
[www.learnthebible.org/king\\_james\\_bible.htm](http://www.learnthebible.org/king_james_bible.htm)

### A Seven-Stage Purification Process – Historic Bibles

Dr Vance [*Bible Believers Bulletin*, February 2003, June 2006] shows that Psalm 12:6, 7 was fulfilled in history *largely with inspired translations* Genesis 2:7, 2 Samuel 3:10, Ezekiel 37:9-11, Matthew 24:35, John 6:63, Colossians 1:13, Hebrews 11:5, 1 Peter 1:23, 25:

- A received Hebrew text, 1800 BC to 389 BC
- A received Aramaic text at the same time (Genesis, Daniel, etc.)
- A received Greek text from AD 40 to AD 90
- A received Syrian text from AD 120 to AD 200
- A received Latin text from AD 150 to AD 1500
- A received German text from AD 1500 to AD 2006
- A received English text from AD 1611 to AD 2006 (2012+)

Dr Mrs Riplinger has this incisive observation from *In Awe of Thy Word* p 544, her emphases, in agreement with the priesthood of all believers, 1 Peter 2:5, 9. “***The Bible appears in many forms – such as Hebrew, Hungarian, English and Polish. The “form” of the Word seemed different at various times, yet it was still Jesus (e.g. the “fiery furnace” (Dan. 3:35), the “babe wrapped in swaddling clothes” (Luke 2:12), when “She supposing him to be the gardener” (John 20:15), and when “his eyes were as a flame of fire” (Rev. 1:14). When the Word “appeared in another form,” as Jesus did, “neither believed they them” (Mark 16:12, 13). Likewise, some still dig for words in haunted Greek graveyards.***”

### A Seven-Stage Purification Process – Pre-English and English Bibles

Dr Mrs Riplinger [*In Awe of Thy Word*, p 33] documents the development of the seven purifications of the English Bible from its earliest inception, in fulfilment of Psalm 12:6, 7:

- The Gothic
- The Anglo-Saxon
- The Pre-Wycliffe
- The Wycliffe
- The Tyndale/Coverdale/Great/Geneva\*
- The Bishops’
- The King James Bible

\*The progression of the 16<sup>th</sup> century English Bibles to the King James Bible exhibits a further embedded seven purifications. See *One Book Stands Alone* by Dr Douglas Stauffer pp 282-284.

- The Tyndale 1525
- The Coverdale 1535
- The Matthew 1537
- The Great 1538
- The Geneva 1560
- The Bishops' 1568
- The King James Bible 1611

Dr Mrs Riplinger states, [*In Awe of Thy Word*, pp 539, 560ff] her emphases ““Seven” times “they purge...and purify it...” (Ezek. 43:26) – not eight. The KJV translators did **not** see their translation as one in the midst of a chain of ever evolving translations. They wanted their Bible to be one of which no one could justly say, ‘It is good, **except** this word or **that** word...’ They planned [*The Translators to the Reader*, [www.jesus-is-lord.com/pref1611.htm](http://www.jesus-is-lord.com/pref1611.htm)]: ““...to make...out of many good ones [Wycliffe, Tyndale, Coverdale, Great, Geneva, Bishops’], one principal good one, not justly to be excepted against; that hath been our endeavor, that our mark...the same will shine as gold more brightly, being rubbed and polished...”” In a sense God did inspire the King’s men to achieve their mark 2 Peter 1:21 as John Selden notes in *Table Talk*. ““The translation in King James’ time took an excellent way. That part of the Bible was given to him who was most excellent in such a tongue and then they met together, and one read the translation, the rest holding in their hands some Bible, either of the learned tongues [**Greek, Hebrew, Latin**], or **French, Italian, Spanish &c [and other languages]**. If they found any fault, they spoke; if not, he read on.””

#### **A Seven-Stage Purification Process – King James Bibles**

God has refined the 1611 Holy Bible through seven major editions. See *In Awe of Thy Word* p 600 and *The Hidden History of the English Scriptures* pp 49-51 by Dr Mrs Riplinger. “The only changes to the KJV since 1611 are of three types:

1. **1612:** Typography (from *Gothic* to **Roman** type)
2. **1629 & 1638:** Correction of typographical errors
3. **1762 & 1769:** Standardization of spelling.” Therefore, fulfilling Psalm 12:6, 7:

Two 1611 editions = seven stages. “**For with God nothing shall be impossible**” Luke 1:37.

#### **Particular Purification Steps**

##### **Addition of Words**

Scrivener notes in *The Authorized Edition of the English Bible (1611) Its Subsequent Reprints and Modern Representatives*, Appendices A, C, textual changes to early editions e.g. the words “**of God**” first being added to 1 John 5:12 in 1638. God oversees such changes. “**Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to Baruch the scribe, the son of Neriah; who wrote therein from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the book which Jehoiakim king of Judah had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many like words**” Jeremiah 36:32.

##### **Elimination and Alteration of Words**

The NIV adds “**of Jesus**” in Acts 16:7. The Geneva Bible has “**Passover**” instead of “**Easter**” in Acts 12:4. God corrects such imperfections as illustrated by John 15:2 with respect to “**the true vine**” John 15:1, which is “**the Word of life**” 1 John 1:1, like “**the word of life**,” purging being a form of purifying. “**Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.**”

##### **Restoration of Words**

Current editions of Wycliffe’s Bible omit some scriptures e.g. the end of Matthew 6:13. God restores such omissions as illustrated by Romans 11:20, 23, AV1611. “**Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. Be not highminded, but fear:...And they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be grafted in: for God is able to graff them in again.**”

#### **Conclusion**

These purifications ensure that the AV1611 is “**the words of the LORD...pure words**” Psalm 12:6.

***“The words of the LORD...purified seven times”*** Psalm 12:6  
**An Oil Refining Analogy Against AV1611 Critics**



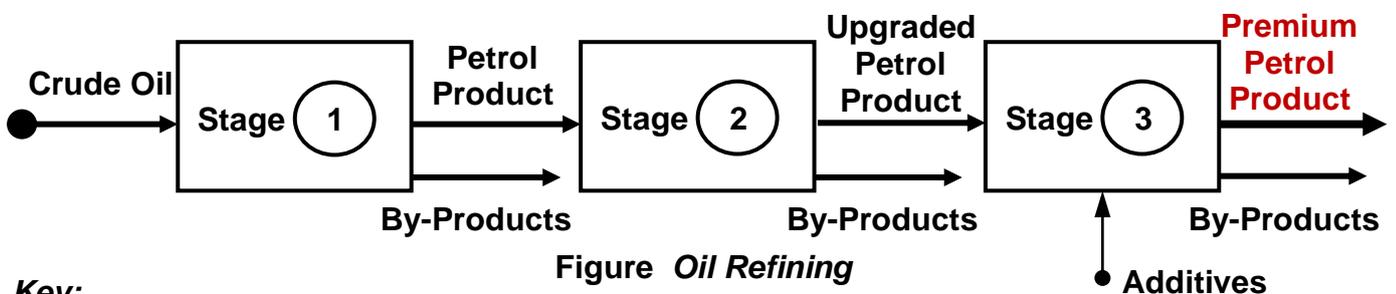
**Oil Refinery Plant**

***AV1611 Critics***

AV1611 critics deny perfection for the AV1611 by allusion to the different AV1611 Editions e.g. *“The King James Bible has gone through seven different editions...Which one can you say is “perfect”?”*<sup>35</sup> Those critics don’t understand stage-wise processes. See this analogy:

***Oil Refining – A Stage-wise Process***

Oil refining<sup>36</sup> is well-known. Its main product is premium grade petrol. Oil refining is complex<sup>37</sup> but can be summarised in three basic stage-wise steps. See **Figure**:



**Key:**

**Stage 1:** Crude oil separation into the crude petrol product and by-products

**Stage 2:** Petrol product chemical upgrading and further separation

**Stage 3:** Final separation, additives blended to yield premium petrol product

**Note:** At each stage, the intermediate petrol products are perfect for the next stage according to product specifications until the final, perfect premium product is achieved.

### **Scripture Purification – Seven-fold Stage-wise Processes**

The same principles apply to the stage-wise purifications of the Lord's words, with respect to old languages, the English language and the AV1611. Each purification is seven-fold:

**“The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times”** Psalm 12:6, which itself uses an industrial analogy i.e. silver refining.

#### **Old Languages and the English Language**

Drs Vance and Riplinger<sup>38</sup> have shown the seven-fold stage-wise purification of scripture:

*From Old Languages:*

- A received Hebrew text, 1800 BC to 389 BC
- A received Aramaic text at the same time (Genesis, Daniel, etc.)
- A received Greek text from AD 40 to AD 90
- A received Syrian text from AD 120 to AD 200
- A received Latin text from AD 150 to AD 1500
- A received German text from AD 1500 to AD 2006
- A received English text from AD 1611 to AD 2006 (2012+)

Note that the purification process, though with seven stages, was not strictly sequential. Dr Riplinger notes that Herman Hoskier identified 2<sup>nd</sup> century Greek-Latin-Syriac New Testaments in parallel<sup>39</sup>. Moreover, Dr Riplinger, her emphases, has stated directly to this writer that “In Foxe’s Book of Martyrs, vol. 4, pp 671-675, Foxe quotes an old “treatise”... **“Also the four evangelists wrote the gospel in divers languages, as Matthew in Judea, Mark in Italy, Luke in Achaia, and John in Asia. And all these wrote in the languages of the same countries...”**” That is, parts of the New Testament were *first* written in different languages and existed in *parallel* to facilitate to the utmost **“obedience to the faith among all nations, for his name...Jesus Christ”** Romans 1:5-6.

*Through to the English Language:*

Purification of the English scriptures was also in seven stages and more directly sequential.

- The Gothic
- The Anglo-Saxon
- The Pre-Wycliffe
- The Wycliffe
- The Tyndale/Coverdale/Great/Geneva
- The Bishops’
- The King James Bible

In these purifications of scripture, as with oil refining, each intermediate was perfect for the next stage *with no loss of inspiration*. **“The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul”** Psalm 19:7. Only life begets life. *The AV1611 does that best.*

#### **The AV1611 – Seven-fold Stage-wise Purification**

This writer believes that *God then purified the AV1611 through seven major editions*<sup>40</sup>. Again, each intermediate product was perfect for the next stage through to full perfection.

1. **1612: Typography (from Gothic to Roman type)**
2. **1629 & 1638: Correction of typographical errors**
3. **1762 & 1769: Standardization of spelling.** Therefore, fulfilling Psalm 12:6, *two 1611 Editions = seven stages in total.* The critics notwithstanding therefore:

**“Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it”** Psalm 119:140.

## Seven Purifications of the Textus Receptus, the Received Text

### Introduction

Historical Bibles, English Bibles and the 1611 Holy Bible Editions have all been shown to have undergone a seven stage purification process according to Psalm 12:6-7.

***“The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.”***

See [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) *The purification of the Lord’s word – Psalm 12:6-7* and also [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/james-white-dr-divietro-and-dawaite.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/james-white-dr-divietro-and-dawaite.php) *Seven Stage Purification Process – Oil Refinery – in answer to the AV1611 critics.*

The Textus Receptus or Received Text has also undergone seven purification stages according to Psalm 12:6-7, the final perfected stage being the 1611 Holy Bible, in *English*, not Greek.

This work explains these seven purification stages for the Textus Receptus or Received Text.

### History of the Textus Receptus

This site is useful for information on the publication dates of the Textus Receptus and the editors.

See [www.prca.org/pamphlets/pamphlet\\_9.html#sources](http://www.prca.org/pamphlets/pamphlet_9.html#sources). The writer says this:

#### Preface

*The Bible is no ordinary book. It is not a human book. The Bible is God’s inspired and infallible Word - God’s Book. It is the Book which God has given to His people to teach them the Truth which they must believe and the godly life which they must live. That is why the Bible is so important for every believer. Without the Holy Scriptures the believer has no Word of God. He has no standard of what is the Truth and what is the lie, what is righteous and what is wicked.*

Does this mean that the 1611 Holy Bible is **“all scripture”** that **“is given by inspiration of God”** 2 Timothy 3:16 according to that author? No. Nowhere does the author actually identify any inspired Bible. However, he provides this information.

*The Greek text was readily available in the Complutensian Polyglot (1514), the five editions of Erasmus (1516-1535), the four editions of Robert Stephanus (1546-1551), and the ten editions of Theodore Beza (1560-1598). They also consulted the editions of Aldus (1518), Colinaeus (1534), and Plantin (1572).*

Christopher Plantin published the Antwerp Polyglot [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Plantin\\_Polyglot](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Plantin_Polyglot).

Peter Heisey, USA missionary to Romania, confirms that the King James translators specifically consulted the edition of Aldus as one of their sources for the Textus Receptus.

See *Waiting for Waite* [www.hacalumni.com/pdfs/WaitingForDrWaite.pdf](http://www.hacalumni.com/pdfs/WaitingForDrWaite.pdf).

Another useful site is this [www.monergism.com/thethreshold/sdg/vincent\\_textualcriticism.html](http://www.monergism.com/thethreshold/sdg/vincent_textualcriticism.html) though the author Dr Marvin Vincent of Union Theological Seminary 1899 was not a Bible believer\* and rejected the Received Text, as the site shows. That is beside the point, though, because Vincent’s work includes a detailed history of the editions of the Textus Receptus.

\*As an aside, the sheep-fleecers are still out there as Matthew 7:15 shows. **“Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.”** This site [www.bereaninternetministry.org/King%20James%20Bible.html](http://www.bereaninternetministry.org/King%20James%20Bible.html) appears supportive of the 1611 Holy Bible, especially with its graphics - see figure - until the writer refers with approval to the stance of Dr Donald Waite of the Dean Burgon Society [www.deanburgonsociety.org/](http://www.deanburgonsociety.org/) on the 1611 Holy Bible. Unsurprisingly the writer then *disparages* the names which are below every name for this crowd who profess to believe the 1611 Holy Bible but don’t believe it; Ruckman and Riplinger, who profess to believe the 1611 Holy Bible *and do believe it*. The writer, who is obviously a Waite-ite, of course has no Bible that is all scripture given by inspiration of God. The ministry’s Constitution

[www.bereaninternetministry.org/Church.html](http://www.bereaninternetministry.org/Church.html) states that *We believe that the Bible is the inerrant, infallible, verbally inspired, equally inspired, eternal Word of God...This assembly will not allow any Bible to be used in the pulpit or teaching ministry other than the authorized King James Version.* However, nowhere does the Constitution state that the 1611 Holy Bible is **“all scripture”** that **“is given by inspiration of God”** 2 Timothy 3:16. Hal Lindsey in *Satan is Alive and Well on Planet Earth* p 80 says that the Devil will use a lake of truth to disguise a pint of poison. See ***Postscript – How the Poison is Spread***. The Waite-ites are similar and more dangerous than Bible rejecters like Marvin Vincent. Vincent overtly rejected the Received Text and in turn rejected the 1611 Holy Bible but the Waite-ites are more deadly. They covertly sap faith in the 1611 Holy Bible as **“the pure words...of the LORD”** Psalm 12:6 because they do what **“what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery”** Ezekiel 8:12 in that they insist that they have the pure Bible in Hebrew/Aramaic/Greek but as Nehemiah rebuked the enemies of Israel **“There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine own heart”** Nehemiah 6:8. See [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/james-white-dr-divietro-and-dawaite.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/james-white-dr-divietro-and-dawaite.php) D. A. Waite *Response and Reply to DiVietro’s attack on Gail Riplinger - Flotsam Flush*.

Getting back to Vincent’s work, he states this about Aldus’ Edition and the Complutensian Polyglot.

*Although the emperor had protected Erasmus’s first edition against reprint for four years, it was reproduced by Aldus Manutius, with some variations, but with...most of the typographical errors, at Venice, in 1518. It was placed at the end of the Græca Biblia, the Aldine Septuagint...*

*The printing of the entire work was completed on the 10<sup>th</sup> of July, 1517. But though the first printed, this was not the first published edition of the Greek Testament. Pope Leo X withheld his approval until 1520, and the work was not issued until 1522, three years after the cardinal’s [Ximenes] death, and six years after the publication of Erasmus’s Testament. The entire cost was about \$115,000, and only six hundred copies were printed.*

*This work is known as the Complutensian Polyglot...*

Vincent of course lists the Elzevir Editions beginning in 1624 and including the 1633 Edition from which the term Textus Receptus is obtained.

### ***The 1611 Holy Bible, the Perfect Textus Receptus***

Dr Hills makes this insightful comment. See printed edition p 220, Chapter 8 [standardbearers.net/uploads/The King James Version Defended Dr Edward F Hills.pdf](http://standardbearers.net/uploads/The_King_James_Version_Defended_Dr_Edward_F_Hills.pdf).

*...the King James Version ought to be regarded not merely as a translation of the Textus Receptus but also as an independent variety of the Textus Receptus*

This writer believes that the 1611 Holy Bible is both an independent variety of the Textus Receptus and the authoritative, perfect final version of the Textus Receptus on the basis of the sevenfold purification process that Psalm 12:6-7 set out and is observed in the history of the Textus Receptus.

### ***The Seven Stage Purification of the Textus Receptus***

The pre-1611 editions of the Received Text may reasonably be listed as follows, combining the individual editions of each editor. The Elzevir editions are set aside because they are post-1611.

1. Erasmus/Aldus 1516-1535, 1518 – Aldus being mainly a reproduction of Erasmus’ 1<sup>st</sup> Edition
2. Ximenes/Stuncia/Complutensian 1522
3. Colinaeus 1534
4. Stephanus 1546-1551
5. Beza 1560-1598
6. Plantin/Antwerp
7. 1611 Authorized King James Holy Bible

Conclusions may be drawn from the above list that in certain respects would horrify the Waite-ites, as least by profession. Like Saul with Stephen they, like all critics of the 1611 Holy Bible, know they're wrong by means of the witness of ***“the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world”*** John 1:9 but they don't want to be put out of the synagogue, aka self-styled (Nehemiah 6:8) OOOOO – Origenistic Order of Obstinate Originals-Onlyists John 3:19, 9:22, Acts 7:58, 8:1-3, 22:19-20. They therefore will not submit to 2 Corinthians 4:1-2. ***“Therefore seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, we faint not; But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God.”***

The historical languages Bibles, the English Bibles up to 1611 and the King James Bible Editions all fulfil Psalm 12:6-7 with respect to ***“The words of the LORD”*** Psalm 12:6. As shown, history shows that the Textus Receptus likewise follows a seven stage purification process as Psalm 12:6-7 set out but its final perfected inspired form is in English, not Greek and is the 1611 Holy Bible. Therefore:

### Conclusions

1. Rome i.e. Ximenes etc. is relegated to a stage in the Textus Receptus purification process. Rome is not allowed ***“to have the preeminence among them”*** 3 John 9. God has superseded Rome's single contribution to the purification process.
2. The pre-1611 Textus Receptus editors are not allowed ***“to have the preeminence among them”*** 3 John 9. God has superseded their contributions.
3. The Greek, so-called, is not allowed ***“to have the preeminence among them”*** 3 John 9. God has superseded the Greek, so-called, with the 1611 Holy Bible *English*. That would make the Waite-ites etc. howl *and that is God's way of revealing them for what they are because sheep don't howl. Wolves do.* See remarks on Matthew 7:15 above.
4. The post-1611 Textus Receptus editors are not allowed ***“to have the preeminence among them”*** 3 John 9 because *God* determined how His Received New Testament Text would progress *before* the year 1624. The post-1611 editors contributed a name. It has stuck and is useful but that is all. However, every post-1611 scholar against the *inspired* 1611 Holy Bible has as ***“his heart's desire”*** Psalm 10:3 ***“let us make a name”*** Genesis 11:4 *for himself, even if he has to do it by means of the Devil's lake of truth/pint of poison.* See ***Postscript***.
5. The 1611 Holy Bible is ***“the word of a king”*** Ecclesiastes 8:4 in English. It can be turned into 1<sup>st</sup> century Greek by reverse translation but the result is not the original nor is it authoritative because ***“God is finished with it.”*** See *In Awe of Thy Word* p 956. It would simply picture the original for specialist studies, with no power at all.
6. The 1611 Holy Bible *in English* is the language of the End Times. See *In Awe of Thy Word* pp 19ff. Any language may have ***“the words of the LORD”*** Psalm 12:6 if ***“It is turned as clay to the seal”*** Job 38:14 of the 1611 Holy Bible that should be the standard for all non-English translations. See [purebiblepress.com/bible/](http://purebiblepress.com/bible/) and *A Brief Analysis of Missionary Authority* by Jonathan Richmond *Bible Believer's Bulletin* August 2013 p 6. That is a further blessing from the Author of the 1611 Holy Bible in addition to superseding the Greek so-called.
7. If that is how God perceives His sevenfold purified Textus Receptus today, the sevenfold purified 1611 Holy Bible, as this writer believes that He has, then all would-be 1611 Holy Bible clarifiers, correctors, improvers etc. by means of the Greek, so-called, should pay careful attention to the following warning from a *king*, no less. Cruel and unusual punishments are no more where the 1611 Holy Bible has held sway but an offender still fossicking ***“for words buried in haunted Greek graveyards”*** *In Awe of Thy Word* p 544, can still be hung out to dry and his ministry still downgraded by the Offended Party into ***“the dross of silver”*** Ezekiel 22:18 and ***“the refuse of the wheat”*** Amos 8:6. ***“The word of a king”*** Ecclesiastes 8:4 follows.

Ezra 6:11: ***“Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, let him be hanged thereon; and let his house be made a dunghill for this.”***

### Postscript – How the Poison is Spread

[www.bereaninternetministry.org/King%20James%20Bible.html](http://www.bereaninternetministry.org/King%20James%20Bible.html) item by Pastor Kelly Sensenig

First comes *the differentiation* between pure and corrupt scripture sources, presented with vivid and indeed helpful graphics. Who could doubt the presenters? *“No doubt but ye are the people, and wisdom shall die with you”* Job 12:2.



Then comes *the declaration*: *This assembly will not allow any Bible to be used in the pulpit or teaching ministry other than the authorized King James Version.* Who could doubt the declarers?

Followed by *the disclaimer* and *the denial*, emphases in original, this writer's remarks in braces []:

...we must also reject the teaching of those "KJV-only" proponents (Peter Ruckman and Gail Riplinger) who claim that the English of the KJV is inspired and superior to the underlying Hebrew and Greek texts of the KJV. This is an erroneous position and error that is rejected by most loyal King James followers, Dr. Waite, being one of them, who stated: "God Himself did not 'breathe out' English, or German, or French, or Spanish, or Latin, or Italian. He did 'breathe out' Hebrew/Aramaic, and Greek" (Waite, *Defending the King James Bible*, p. 246). Of course, Dr. Waite is not saying that our English King James Version lacks inspiration [he is], what he is referring to is that...[no-one] can one claim that every word in the English of the KJV is inspired in the same way, as the autographs (without flaw and error) [Did not the Holy Ghost give the word of God at first in the mother-tongue of the nations to whom it was addressed? Why do you speak against the Holy Ghost? – John Wycliffe, *John Wycliffe: The Dawn of the Reformation* pp 45-46], or the descendent manuscripts in the original Hebrew and Greek text, which also preserve the inspired text [unidentified]. **The English does not correct the languages; the languages correct the English** [the 1611 Holy Bible lacks inspiration]. In a similar way, **the Greek at times corrects the translators** [the 1611 Holy Bible lacks inspiration]; **the translators do not correct the Greek** [the 1611 Holy Bible lacks inspiration]...Inspiration and preservation specifically applies to the Hebrew and Greek texts - not a certain type of English language [the 1611 Holy Bible lacks inspiration]. Think of it this way; if the 1611 King James Bible with its English was the only inspired Bible, then those versions before 1611 (Tyndale's English version and all other Bible versions with a Received Text base) were not God's Word and the Church did not possess the truth until 1611. Those living in 1610 did not have the Bible. This is a rather silly and unlearned position [the same must apply to the Textus Receptus Editions in the figure. The writer ignores this]...As stated previously, **the Greek corrects the English, the English does not correct the Greek** [which Greek edition?]. In spite of the conclusions of the King James Only Movement, there is no such thing as double inspiration (the translators of the 1611 King James Version were inspired and the English of the King James Version is inspired) [See Isaiah 53:7/Acts 8:32]. However, we do believe that...we possess an inspired Bible that has been accurately copied and passed down to us through the transmission process [Bible unidentified].

Thereby *the deceivers* (supposedly indubitable) *dupe* the victims who are as "**children, tossed to and fro...by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive**" Ephesians 4:14. A shock awaits the deceivers who forsook "**the word of a king**" Ecclesiastes 8:4. At "**the judgment seat of Christ**" Romans 14:10 "**their folly shall be manifest unto all men**" 2 Timothy 3:9.

*Yes, the King James Bible IS Perfect*  
A Biblical response to Bible critics

### **Introduction**

This article is a response to a leaflet published some years ago, no later than 2007, that the King James Bible is imperfect. It was entitled *Is The King James Version Perfect?*. The leaflet was written by Michael Penfold who headed up the Bicester booksellers Penfold Book & Bible House.

The content of the leaflet is on [www.webtruth.org/articles/bible-version-issues-22/is-the-king-james-version-perfect-30.html](http://www.webtruth.org/articles/bible-version-issues-22/is-the-king-james-version-perfect-30.html). Penfold Book & Bible House was later absorbed by John Ritchie Christian Media. PB&BH is listed on [thechristianmarketplace.co.uk/main/node/636](http://thechristianmarketplace.co.uk/main/node/636) but the number 01869 249574 returns *an incorrect number* and [www.johnritchie.co.uk](http://www.johnritchie.co.uk) gets timed out.

PB&BH is listed on [www.christianbookshops.org.uk/penfoldbicester.htm](http://www.christianbookshops.org.uk/penfoldbicester.htm) but [John Ritchie Christian Media](http://www.johnritchiechristianmedia.co.uk/) and [Penfold Book & Bible House](http://www.penfoldbookandbiblehouse.co.uk/) return *404 Page Not Found*. A search reveals Christian Media Ritchie [www.ritchiechristianmedia.co.uk/](http://www.ritchiechristianmedia.co.uk/). CMR [www.ritchiechristianmedia.co.uk/Bibles-18](http://www.ritchiechristianmedia.co.uk/Bibles-18) sells besides the KJV no fewer than 8 other versions; Amplified Bible, ESV, HCSB, NCV, NIV, NKJV, NLT, GNB. That is, CMR does not believe that the 1611 Holy Bible is perfect and **“All scripture...given by inspiration of God”** 2 Timothy 3:16 any more than Michael Penfold did.

The demise of PB&BH brings to mind Revelation 2:5. **“Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.”** Michael Penfold did not repent and so the Lord took away his ministry candlestick because **“God is no respecter of persons”** Acts 10:34.

It is hoped therefore that this article will encourage all true Bible believers to hold fast to the AV1611 as **“All scripture...given by inspiration of God”** 2 Timothy 3:16.

### **Critical Inconsistency and Infidelity**

The leaflet begins with the statement that the AV1611 “*is an excellent translation*” and “*the word of God in English.*” However, its last paragraph asks “*What is the word of God today?*” The answer is that “*The word of God exists wherever a faithful translation is made of what was originally written. To a very high degree, that is what the KJV is.*” That is, the AV1611 is not “*an excellent translation*” nor “*the word of God in English*” but rather “*a faithful translation*” that isn't quite “*the word of God*” but contains “*the word of God...to a very high degree.*” This type of inconsistency is typical of Bible critics. It is invariably accompanied by infidelity. Michael Penfold concludes with the statement “*no single book, even in Greek and Hebrew, has ever existed that had every single letter and word of the entire Bible in place - in the right place...*” That is, there is no Holy Bible.

*Yet the Lord Jesus Christ said “Heaven and earth shall pass away, **but my words shall not pass away**”* Matthew 24:35. *God* called those words “**my book**” Exodus 32:33. Michael Penfold says that *God and Jesus lied* and that Titus 1:2 **“God...cannot lie”** is wrong. Sheer infidelity.

### **Old Fashioned English**

It is not surprising then to read that the AV1611 English is “*old fashioned.*” However, Dr Lawrence M. Vance has shown in his book *Archaic Words and the Authorised Version* that much of the AV1611 vocabulary is found in many respected contemporary journals. Dr Edward F. Hills has said “*the English of the King James Version...is not a type of English that was ever spoken anywhere. It is biblical English...*” See *The King James Version Defended*, p 218 [standardbearers.net/uploads/The\\_King\\_James\\_Version\\_Defended\\_Dr\\_Edward\\_F\\_Hills.pdf](http://standardbearers.net/uploads/The_King_James_Version_Defended_Dr_Edward_F_Hills.pdf) Chapter 8. “*The English of the King James Version*” is therefore both familiar and timeless.

The leaflet, of course, does not mention the many contemporary AV1611 expressions, e.g. “*addict,*” “*artillery,*” “*God save the king,*” “*powers that be,*” “*head in the clouds,*” “*housekeeping,*” “*communication,*” “*learn by experience,*” “*labour of love,*” “*shambles,*” “*advertise,*” “*publish,*” “*beer,*” “*the course of nature*” etc. This is yet more inconsistency, of which Proverbs 11:1 states “**A false balance is abomination to the LORD.**”

### *Differences between AV1611 Editions*

The leaflet, predictably, objects to differences between AV1611 editions. However, in *Translators Revived* pp 223-224, Alexander McClure describes the results of a comparison between six AV1611 editions, including the original 1611 edition, carried out by the American Bible Society in 1849-1852. He states:

*“The number of variations in the text and punctuation of these six copies was found to fall but little short of twenty-four thousand. A vast amount! Quite enough to frighten us, till we read the Committee’s assurance, that “of all this great number, there is not one which mars the integrity of the text, or affects any doctrine or precept of the Bible.””*

In spite of this 160 year-old assurance, the leaflet then cites 8 notable examples drawn from 421 readings where the contemporary AV1611 is claimed to differ significantly from the 1611 AV1611. They are as follows, the 1611 reading followed by the 2011+ reading, with this writer’s comments.

#### *1. Genesis 39:16, “her lord” versus “his lord”*

1 Peter 3:6 and Esther 1:22 show that *both* readings are correct. Unlike Sarah, Potiphar’s wife was not a godly woman but her attempted infidelity did not affect her status before her husband in God’s sight.

#### *2. Leviticus 20:11, “shall be put to death” versus “shall surely be put to death”*

The omission of “*surely*” from verse 11 in the 1611 edition is a printing error but the text is not affected.

#### *3. Deuteronomy 5:29, “my commandments” versus “all my commandments”*

The 2011+ edition simply has added emphasis.

#### *4. 2 Kings 11:10, “in the temple” versus “in the temple of the Lord”*

2 Kings 11 reads “*house of the Lord*” in verses 3, 4 twice, 7, 15, 18, 19 and “*temple of the Lord*” in verse 13 so there is no contradiction between editions about the identity of the “*the temple*” in verse 10.

#### *5. Isaiah 49:13, “God hath comforted” versus “the Lord hath comforted”*

Both editions are consistent with respect to the identity of the Comforter in verse 13.

#### *6. Ezekiel 24:7, “poured it upon the ground” versus “poured it not upon the ground”*

The 1611 reading is a printing error, corrected in subsequent editions.

#### *7. 1 Timothy 1:4, “edifying” versus “godly edifying”*

There is no uncertainty in either edition about the “*godly*” nature of the edifying.

#### *8. 1 John 5:12, “the Son” versus “the Son of God”*

Both editions are clear about the identity of “*the Son*” although the 2011+ AV1611 reading is more explicit. It was introduced in 1638, according to Dr. Scrivener, *The Authorized Version of the English Bible (1611)*, p 193.

The American Bible Society has this appraisal:

*“That the edition of 1611, although prepared with very great care, was not free from typographical errors; and that, while most of these were corrected in the edition of 1613, others in much greater number were nevertheless then introduced, which have since been removed. That the revision of Dr. Blayney made by collating the then current editions of Oxford and Cambridge with those of 1611 and 1701 had for its main object to restore the text of the English Bible to its original purity: and that this was successfully accomplished.”*

## God's Word Before 1611

Typically for such publications, the leaflet asks “*Where was the perfect, inerrant, preserved word of God in 1610?*” Dr. Miles Smith explains in *The Translators to the Reader* [www.jesus-is-lord.com/pref1611.htm](http://www.jesus-is-lord.com/pref1611.htm).

*“Truly (good Christian Reader) we never thought from the beginning, that we should need to make a new Translation, nor yet to make of a bad one a good one...but to make a good one better, or out of many good ones, one principal good one, not justly to be excepted against; that hath been our endeavor, that our mark.”*

## Marginal Differences

Again, typically, the leaflet states that “*The KJV translators suggest thousands of corrections...[the 1611 translators] did not believe they had picked exactly the right word or phrase in every case. They included the following in the margin: 4,223 more literal meanings, 2,738 alternative translations and 104 variant readings.*”

The marginal insertions show that the AV1611 translators were honest researchers. Of their efforts, the Trinitarian Bible Society stated in *Fruit Among The Leaves*, Quarterly Record, July-September 1980, No. 472 that “*In most cases the reading in the text of the Authorised Version is superior to the alternative given in the margin.*” Significantly, the TBS has not identified any *inferior* readings in the text. Neither did Michael Penfold though he purported to have found *Imperfections in the KJV*.

## “Imperfections in the KJV”

The leaflet concludes with 32 ‘imperfections’ in the AV1611. See **Table 1**. The ecumenical agreement between the NIV, NKJV, Rome (JB, Jerusalem Bible) and Watchtower (NWT, New World Translation) should be noted. *That was the direction in which Michael Penfold was headed.*

## Conclusion

Having studied the supposed ‘imperfections’ of the AV1611 for 30 years, this writer agrees with the J.A. Moorman in *When The KJV Departs From The “Majority” Text* p 28. J. A. Moorman is addressing ‘minority’ readings in the AV1611 but his comments apply to *all* AV1611 readings.

*“When a version has been the standard as long as the Authorized Version, and when that version has demonstrated its power in the conversion of sinners, building up of believers, sending forth of preachers and missionaries on a scale not achieved by all other versions and foreign language editions combined; the hand of God is at work. Such a version must not be tampered with. And in those comparatively few places where it seems to depart from the majority reading [or from however many supposedly ‘improved’ readings], it would be far more honouring toward God’s promises of preservation to believe that the Greek and not the English had strayed from the original!” Amen.*

***“And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart: And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up”*** Deuteronomy 6:6-7. Therefore:

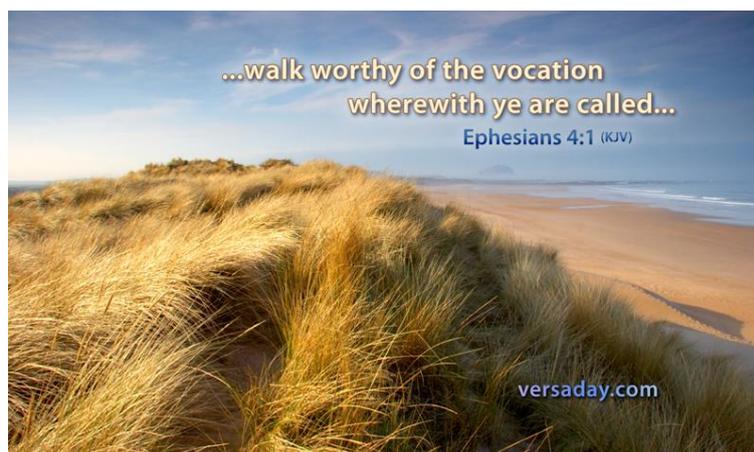


Table 1

**'X' Marks the Spot - "Imperfections" in the AV1611, 'Corrected' by Modern Versions**

John 1:32-1 Peter 1:11: the Spirit as *"it," "itself"* to *"he," "himself"*

*Note John 16:13-14 "...for he shall not speak of himself...He shall glorify me..."*

Acts 12:4: *"Easter" to "Passover"*

*Note Acts 12:3 "Then were the days of unleavened bread."*

Genesis 44:7-Galatians 6:14: *"God forbid"* to e.g. *"Never may that happen"* NWT Romans 6:15

*Note Job 37:7 "He sealeth up the hand of every man; that all men may know his work."*

Titus 2:13, 2 Peter 1:1: *"the great God and our Saviour"* to *"our great God and Saviour"*

*"Our great God and Saviour" relegates the Lord Jesus Christ to just one of the New Age 'gods.'*

Acts 1:20: *"bishopricks" to "office" or similar*

*Note 2 Corinthians 11:15 on Satan's ministers "transformed as the ministers of righteousness."*

Acts 19:37: *"churches" to "temples"*

*"Churches" points to Rome "the great whore" Revelation 17:1, "temples" does not.*

Verse ↓	JB	NWT	NIV	NKJV
John 1:32				X
Romans 8:16	X		X	X
Romans 8:26	X		X	X
1 Peter 1:11			X	X
Acts 12:4	X	X	X	X
Genesis 44:7	X	X	X	X
Genesis 44:17	X	X	X	X
Joshua 22:29	X	X	X	X
Joshua 24:16	X	X	X	X
1 Samuel 12:23	X	X	X	X
1 Samuel 14:45	X	X	X	X
1 Samuel 20:2	X	X	X	X
Job 27:5	X	X	X	X
Luke 20:16		X	X	
Romans 3:4	X	X	X	X
Romans 3:6	X	X	X	X
Romans 3:31	X	X	X	X
Romans 6:2	X	X	X	X
Romans 6:15	X	X	X	X
Romans 7:7	X	X	X	X
Romans 7:13	X	X	X	X
Romans 9:14	X	X	X	X
Romans 11:1	X	X	X	X
Romans 11:11	X	X	X	X
1 Corinthians 6:15	X	X	X	X
Galatians 2:17	X	X	X	X
Galatians 3:21	X	X	X	X
Galatians 6:14	X	X	X	
Titus 2:13	X		X	X
2 Peter 1:1	X	X	X	X
Acts 1:20	X	X	X	X
Acts 19:37	X	X	X	X
<b>'Improvements'</b>	<b>91 %</b>	<b>84 %</b>	<b>97 %</b>	<b>94 %</b>

## The 1611 Holy Bible versus Christmas Cut-Ups - Extract

### *Introduction*

Various familiar passages of scripture are read out at Christmas time. The modern counterfeits typically cut up and distort the correct AV1611 readings for those passages in ways that attack major doctrine and favour Catholic and New Age heresies. Examples follow, showing that it is *fundamental evangelical Christians* “Who changed the truth of God into a lie...” Romans 1:25 “...for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God” Jeremiah 23:36 in their carelessness towards “the book of the LORD” Isaiah 34:16 “the scripture of truth” Daniel 10:21 “the royal law” James 2:8 and “All scripture” that “is given by inspiration of God” 2 Timothy 3:16 and incur the censure of the Lord through Isaiah and Ezekiel, making this nation and indeed the whole world riper for the judgement of God.

“The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant” Isaiah 24:5.

“And I will send a fire on Magog, and among them that dwell carelessly in the isles: and they shall know that I am the LORD” Ezekiel 39:6.

See attached studies\* “*The Royal Law*” James 2:8, **AV1611 Authority – Absolute**, “***The book of the LORD***” Isaiah 34:16\*\* that describe those things that *fundamental evangelical Christians* “let...slip” because they did not obey Hebrews 2:1 “Therefore we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should let them slip” and thereby each and every one “...hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace” Hebrews 10:29.

\*See this work pp 5-10.

\*\*Note that this study addresses the sin of ‘originals-onlyism’ i.e. ‘only ‘the original’ is perfect,’ ‘holy scripture as originally given is the final authority in all matters of faith and practice’ etc. *Never* give in to the sin of ‘originals-onlyism’ if as this writer does you profess that the AV1611 is “the book of the LORD” Isaiah 34:16 “the scripture of truth” Daniel 10:21 “the royal law” James 2:8 and “All scripture” that “is given by inspiration of God” 2 Timothy 3:16. ‘Originals-onlyism’ is despicable and this writer has never yet come across an ‘originals’-onlyist’ who didn’t despise the AV1611 “the book of the LORD” Isaiah 34:16 “the scripture of truth” Daniel 10:21 “the royal law” James 2:8 and “All scripture” that “is given by inspiration of God” 2 Timothy 3:16. It is as the Lord Jesus Christ said so incisively. “No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon” Matthew 6:24.

“a virgin” Isaiah 7:14, Matthew 1:23

Email exchange between Gail Riplinger, author of *New Age Bible Versions* and other groundbreaking works [www.avpublications.com/avnew/home.html](http://www.avpublications.com/avnew/home.html) and this writer

December 22<sup>nd</sup> 2013

Dear Gail

I hope all is well...

I was going over New Age Versions Chapter 7 Mystery Babylon the Great, noting your citations concerning THE Virgin. You will have observed that some modern versions, NIVs, NKJV, ESV, HCSB, NLT, read the virgin in Isaiah 7:14, not a virgin as in the 1611 Holy Bible. This reading is a fairly modern change in that even the DRB, RV, ASV, NASVs read a virgin and almost all the historic versions from Wycliffe onward read a virgin with the 1611 Holy Bible, as Bro. Kinney’s article shows [brandplucked.webs.com/avirginorthevirgin.htm](http://brandplucked.webs.com/avirginorthevirgin.htm). Bro. Kinney shows that the 1587 Geneva Bible

reads a virgin but the reading was changed to the virgin for the 1599 Edition. Just as well that the 1611 Holy Bible came out 12 years later.

It appears to me that the modern reading in Isaiah 7:14 is yet another satanic New Age change, aimed at glorifying the demonic queen of heaven Jeremiah 7:18, 44:17, 18, 19, 25 and substituting antichrist for the Lord Jesus Christ, in the same manner as you showed for Isaiah 14:12 with the devil trying to put the Lord Jesus Christ there in place of himself.

Yours in the Lord Jesus Christ  
Alan O'R

December 22<sup>nd</sup> 2013

Dear Brother,

When I was a Catholic as a child, I recall Mary being called, The Blessed Virgin. So when I saw the Virgin, I immediately recognized it as a Catholic intrusion. I like your idea about it. It is very good...

Gail

***"For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace"*** Isaiah 9:6

Modern texts cut out each ***"The"*** for the sake of New Age inclusiveness. Today's believer should note John's admonition.

***"And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life"*** 1 John 5:20. See:

[www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/version-comparison.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/version-comparison.php) *God's Judgment, Grace and Mercy* p 56 on Isaiah 9:6:

The Lord Jesus Christ is ***"The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace"*** according to all Editions of the AV1611 since 1611, noting that each of the ***"The's"*** is capitalised. Wycliffe lacks the ***"The's"*** but the Bibles of the 16<sup>th</sup> century English Reformation, Coverdale, Bishops', Geneva, all contain them. Challoner's 1745 Revision of the Douay-Rheims alters ***"The mighty God"*** to ***"God the Mighty"*** and initiates the modern trend, as found in the RV, NIV, TNIV, NKJV, JB, NWT etc. to omit the ***"The's"*** entirely, low-rating the Lord Jesus Christ and allowing for a New Age panoply of ***"mighty Gods,"*** including Allah for the Moslems (Mohammedans), 'Mary' (a mighty Goddess) for the Papists and Krishna, Kali, Shiva etc. for the Hindus, with the Lord Jesus Christ simply being 'Mighty God' for the Christians.

The Lord Jesus Christ is, however, ***"The mighty God"*** because ***"He doeth great things; marvellous and unsearchable; marvellous things without number:"*** Job 5:9 and He is ***"the LORD God, the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous things"*** Psalm 72:14, He is ***"The everlasting Father"*** because He is ***"the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth,"*** and He ***"fainteth not, neither is weary...there is no searching of his understanding"*** Isaiah 40:28 and ***"In him was life; and the life was the light of men"*** John 1:4. Note also John 14:9, ***"he that hath seen me hath seen the Father."*** He is ***"The Prince of Peace"*** for the reasons given in Isaiah 9:7 [***"Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this"***]. Note the comments above about the Lord's absolute, global and universal rule with respect to Isaiah 2:1-4, Daniel 2:34, 35, Colossians 1:16, Revelation 11:15. The threefold title ***"The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace"*** can also be a reference to the Godhead, 1 John 5:7, ***"the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost."***

**“firstborn son” Matthew 1:25**

For detailed manuscript evidence and additional comment on the following New Testament verses that this work addresses, Matthew 1:25, Luke 2:14, 1 Timothy 3:16, see *Early Manuscripts and the Authorized Version* by J. A. Moorman pp 61, 86, 135.

See [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) ‘O Biblios’ – *The Book* p 41. References have been inserted in blue braces [].

**Matthew 1:25**

“**firstborn**” is omitted by the RV, Ne, NIV, NKJV f.n., JB, NJB, NWT to uphold catholic teaching of Mary as a perpetual virgin.

Burgon [[www.gutenberg.org/ebooks/36722?msg=welcome\\_stranger#toc9](http://www.gutenberg.org/ebooks/36722?msg=welcome_stranger#toc9), *The Revision Revised* Dean John William Burgon, Centennial Edition, 1883-1983, A. G. Hobbs Publications, P.O. Box 14218, Fort Worth TX76117, 1983,] p 123, states that only 3 uncials, Aleph (Sinaiticus), B (Vaticanus), Z and two cursives omit “**firstborn.**” Ruckman [*The New ASV - Satan’s Masterpiece* Dr Peter S. Ruckman, Bible Baptist Bookstore, 1983] p 12, states that the word is found in the “*Egyptian*” family of manuscripts (e.g. C), the “*Western*” (D) and the “*Byzantine*” (i.e. the Receptus). He states that it is also found in Tatian’s Diatessaron, a Syrian translation of the Gospels, circa 170 AD, [*The Christian’s Handbook of Manuscript Evidence* Dr Peter S. Ruckman, Pensacola Bible Press, P.O. Box 86, Palatka, Florida 32077, 1976] p 80.

Burgon cites the Latin Vulgate, Peshitta and Philoxenian Syriac, the Ethiopic, Armenian, Georgian, and Slavonian versions in favour of the AV1611 reading, (13) pp 9, 123; [*The Christian’s Handbook of Manuscript Evidence*] pp 80-81.

Burgon, [*The Revision Revised*] p 123, also cites the following “*Fathers*” as bearing witness to the word:

2<sup>nd</sup> Century: Tatian

4<sup>th</sup> Century: Ambrose, Athanasius, Augustine, Basil, Cyril of Jerusalem, Chrysostom, Didymus, Ephraem Syrus, Epiphanius, Gregory of Nyssa

5<sup>th</sup> Century: Isidorus Pelus, Proclus

8<sup>th</sup> Century: John Damascene

9<sup>th</sup> Century: Photius.

See also Will Kinney’s detailed article [brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm](http://brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm) *Matthew 1:25 “her FIRSTBORN Son” – Luke 1:28 “Blessed art thou among women” – Is your bible a Catholic Bible?*

**“and on earth peace, good will toward men” Luke 2:14**

See [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) ‘O Biblios’ – *The Book* p 49. References have been inserted in blue braces [].

**Luke 2:14**

“**on earth peace, good will toward men**” is changed to “on earth peace to men on whom his favour rests” or similar wording by the RV, 1978, 1984 NIV, JB, NJB or to “towards men of good will” or similar wording by the DR, Ne, NKJV f.n. and NWT. *The gender-neutral 2011 NIV changes “men” to “those.”*

The evidence in favour of the AV1611 against the modern textual critics is cited by Burgon [*The Revision Revised*] pp 42-43, 422-423, by Fuller quoting Burgon [*The New ASV - Satan’s Masterpiece* Dr Peter S. Ruckman, Bible Baptist Bookstore, 1983] p 96 and the TBS...*Good Will Toward Men*. Only five codices (Aleph, A, B, D, W) support the modern textual critics, against “*every existing copy of the Gospels, amounting to many hundreds*” Fuller, *ibid*.

Although the Latin, Sahidic and Gothic versions support the modern textual critics, the AV1611 reading is supported by:

- 2<sup>nd</sup> Century: Syriac versions, Irenaeus
- 3<sup>rd</sup> Century: Coptic version, Origen, Apostolical Constitutions
- 4<sup>th</sup> Century: Eusebius, Aphraates the Persian, Titus of Bostra, Didymus, Gregory of Nazianzus, Cyril of Jerusalem, Epiphanius, Gregory of Nyssa, Ephraem Syrus, Philo, Bishop of Carpasus, Chrysostom
- 5<sup>th</sup> Century: Armenian version, Cyril of Alexandria, Theodoret, Theodotus of Ancyra, Proclus, Paulus of Emesa, Basil of Seleucia, the Eastern bishops of Ephesus collectively
- 6<sup>th</sup> Century: Georgian and Ethiopic versions, Cosmos, Anastasius Sinaita, Eulogius, Archbishop of Alexandria
- 7<sup>th</sup> Century: Andreas of Crete
- 8<sup>th</sup> Century: Cosmos, Bishop of Maiuma, John Damascene, Germanus, Archbishop of Constantinople, pope Martinus.

Berry's Greek text supports the AV1611.

See also Will Kinney's detailed article [brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm](http://brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm) *Luke 2:14 "Good will toward men" or Vatican version "men of good will"?*

See [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/why-the-av-only-7434.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/why-the-av-only-7434.php) *The 1611 Holy Bible Cleanses Fundamental Evangelical Modern Version Falsehood* pp 12-14.

### Persecution of Christians

I submit first the following. It is an extract from a response to an anti-Biblical book by James White, prominent cheer-leader for the 'originals-onlyism' fundamentalist band wagon in the US. [name removed, former church pastor] kindly lent me the book some years ago.

***Luke 2:14 ["Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men"]***

[Luke 2:14 is considered in more detail later, with a summary of manuscript evidence]

An insightful comment on the AV1611 reading "**good will toward men**" emerges from the pen of the late General Sir Anthony Farrar-Hockley<sup>1 p 259-60, 1924-2006</sup><sup>2</sup>. In 1951, General Sir Anthony Farrar-Hockley was a captain and adjutant in the Gloucestershire Regiment, when it was surrounded and taken prisoner by the Communist Chinese after sustaining heavy casualties at the battle of the Imjin River during the Korean War.

General Farrar-Hockley spent two and a half years as a prisoner-of-war and made these observations about a special 'Christmas' message delivered to the Allied POWs by a representative of Camp Commandant Ding named Chang on Christmas Day, 1952.

*"He began to read from a page of typescript in his hand...It was in the worst possible taste; for after starting mildly, Ding [the camp commandant] had been unable to restrain his fanaticism for the Communist cause. He quoted – or rather, misquoted – the Scriptures, particularly the teachings of Christ. We heard the beloved Christmas words, for instance, rendered as follows: "Peace on earth to men of good will"; and the only men of good will, it seemed, were those who followed the policies of the Cominform group of governments. As Chang read on, the silence seemed to intensify. When he had finished, no one spoke; but I have neither felt nor seen before such profound disgust expressed silently by a body of men."*

White's 'preferred reading' in Luke 2:14 is the same as Commandant Ding's, with slight variation (Calvinists might have to compete with CommUNists for favoured-species status). Little more need be said, except that, providentially, bible believers do not have to remain silent about their profound disgust with White's 'preference.'

## References

1. *The Edge of the Sword* by General Sir Anthony Farrar-Hockley, Star, 1981
2. [news.independent.co.uk/people/obituaries/article351548.ece](http://news.independent.co.uk/people/obituaries/article351548.ece)

Berry's 1897 Greek-English Interlinear Edition of Stephanus' 1550 Received Text and the Farstad-Hodges Greek-English Interlinear Edition of the 'Majority' Text (it's only an approximation) mostly agree with the AV1611 Text. Their English interlinear readings agree with the AV1611 in Luke 2:14.

Nestle's 21st Edition Greek-English Interlinear reads **"peace among men of good will"** i.e. the same as that of the Communist camp commandant officials Ding and Chang. Nestle's 21st Edition text is very largely that of the 1984, 2011 NIVs which read respectively **"peace to men on whom his favor rests," "on earth peace to those on whom his favor rests,"** the 2011 NIV doing its usual gender-neutral Apache dance to appease the pc contingent. Subject to a bit of paraphrase tweaking, the NIVs readings are clearly that of the Communist camp commandant officials Ding and Chang.

[The reds took "men of good will" to be kingdom-builders of their crowd i.e. 'making the world a better place etc.' The Calvinists on the NIV committee led by 5-pointer Edwin Palmer took "men of good will" to be those upon whom God's good will is bestowed i.e. Calvin's elect, those whom Calvin's God would exclusively favour i.e. Palmer and his crowd. Calvin's elect are of course yet more kingdom builders. AJO'R 22/12/14.]

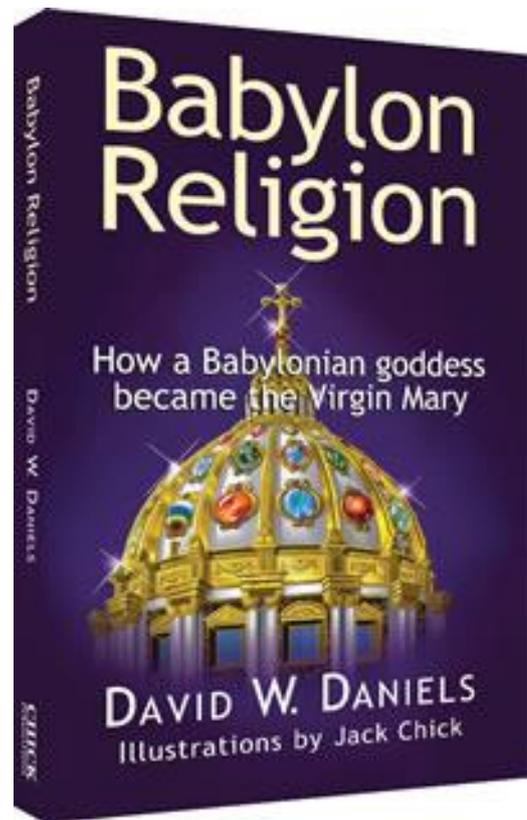
The reaction of hard men, i.e. professional soldiers who were the modern counterparts of the centurions of old, Matthew 8:8, 27:54, Acts 10:1-2, to the Nestle, NIVs readings for Luke 2:14 should prayerfully be noted. Gail Riplinger notes in *The Language of the King James Bible* p 115 that linguistic analysis of the literary style of the pre-2011 NIV shows that it was written either by a woman or an effeminate man. The increased gender-neutral trend of the 2011 NIV would no doubt reinforce that conclusion.

The relevance to persecution is that whatever their persuasion be it Marxist, Mohammedan, Hindu etc., today's persecutors are simply those of *Mama's Girls* i.e. of the Catholic Church descended from ancient Babylon **"And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH...And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth"** Revelation 17:5, 18:24 as the following items make clear.

[www.chick.com/reading/tracts/1077/1077\\_01.asp](http://www.chick.com/reading/tracts/1077/1077_01.asp)  
[www.chick.com/catalog/books/0187.asp](http://www.chick.com/catalog/books/0187.asp)



Bro. Daniels shows in some detail how Mohammedans venerate Mary, pp 174-177 showing that they are definitely among *Mama's Girls*. (Bro. Daniels also shows how December 25th is the son god's birthday, pp 67-68, 120, 191-194, 206-207, 212. We know a lot more about Catholic attempts to infiltrate our belief system than the Allah gang think we do and we also know a lot more about the basics of their belief than even they do. Next time one of those junior jihadists confronts you, ask him what the word "Allah" means. John 4:22 can then be put on him, though he won't like it one little bit. ["Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews."](#))



Returning to persecution of Christians, it was not anything like it is today during the Philadelphian Church Age and the great missionary movement of the 19th and early 20th centuries. Note that as Dr Ruckman points out, the *Ruckman Reference Bible* p 1648, it was the Philadelphian Church, not the Apostolic Church of 'the originals,' that the Lord commended for keeping His word. ["I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name"](#) Revelation 3:8.

The Philadelphian Church of the great missionary movement of the 19th and early 20th centuries had ONE Book as the Standard and the Lord promised His protection when that standard was upheld. Note the missionary emphasis in what follows.

["So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him"](#) Isaiah 59:19.

That explains the great missionary strides of the 19th and early 20th centuries the like of which has long gone because the standard has been abandoned for the re-hashed Catholic Jesuit-Rheims version that the 1984, 2011 NIVs basically are as are virtually all modern departures from the AV1611 Text, including those of the NKJV ["falsely so called"](#) 1 Timothy 6:20.

It should finally be noted that consistent with the AV1611 reading *"on earth peace, good will toward men"* Luke 2:14 and contrary to the corrupt departures from that reading such as *"on earth peace to men/those on whom his favour rests"* NIVs or *"on earth peace among men of good will"* Ne God's will is good toward *all* men, as Paul states. *"For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour; Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth"* 1 Timothy 2:3-4.

**“God was manifest in the flesh”** 1 Timothy 3:16

See [www.timefortruth.co.uk/alan-oreilly/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/alan-oreilly/) 1 Timothy 3 – Summary Thoughts pp 15-19.

**1 Timothy 3:16 – A Vindication**

From [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) ‘O Biblios’ – The Book pp 33-34, 60-61, 252-253

**1 Timothy 3:16**

The AV1611 reading **“God was manifest in the flesh”** is changed in the RV and most modern versions, including the NIV, to “He who was manifested in the flesh” or similar. Burgon showed that ΘΕΟΣ “Theos” or “God” was invariably written ΘΣ, “THS” in the uncial manuscripts and could easily become ΟΣ, “OS” or “who” [*The Revision Revised* Dean John William Burgon] pp 425-426, as it appears in Aleph and C or “O,” “which,” in D. These are the only unequivocal uncial witnesses against “THS” [*The Revision Revised*] pp 426-443.

Writing to Bishop Ellicott, chairman of the RV committee, Burgon states that *“The sum of the available cursive copies of S. Paul’s Epistles is exactly 254...Permit me to submit to your consideration as a set off against those two copies of S. Paul’s Epistles which read ος, “os” - the following TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY TWO COPIES which read Θεος “Theos””* [*The Revision Revised*] p 492. Again, Burgon provides further evidence from early citations overwhelmingly in favour of the AV1611 reading.

He warns Bishop Ellicott [*The Revision Revised*] p 430:

*“It will be for you, afterwards, to come forward and prove that, on the contrary, “Theos” is a ‘plain and clear error:’...You are further reminded, my lord Bishop, that unless you do this, you will be considered by the whole Church to have dealt unfaithfully with the Word of God”* [*The Revision Revised*] p 430.

To this day, Burgon’s case has never been answered. Ever **“Valiant for the truth”** Jeremiah 9:3, he sought to safeguard the Body of Christ from the peril about which the Earl of Shaftesbury gave solemn warning in 1856.

*“When you are confused or perplexed by a variety of versions, you would be obliged to go to some learned pundit in whom you reposed confidence, and ask him which version he recommended; and when you had taken his version, you must be bound by his opinion. I hold this to be the greatest danger that now threatens us. It is a danger pressed upon us from Germany, and pressed upon us by the neological spirit of the age. I hold it to be far more dangerous than Tractarianism, or Popery, both of which I abhor from the bottom of my heart. This evil is tenfold more dangerous, tenfold more subtle than either of these, because you would be ten times more incapable of dealing with the gigantic mischief that would stand before you”* [*Which Bible? 5<sup>th</sup> Edition* David Otis Fuller, D.D.] pp 274-75...

**1 Timothy 3:16**

**“God”** has been altered to “He” or “Who” by the RV, Ne, NIV, NKJV f.n., JB, NJB, NWT. The DR has “which.”

The alteration of **“God”** in 1 Timothy 3:16 to “He” or “Who” is a direct attack by the modern textual critics on the Deity of the Lord Jesus Christ. This alteration has been discussed exhaustively by Burgon [*The Revision Revised*] pp 101-105, 424-504, whose researches have been summarised by the TBS (37) *God was Manifest in the Flesh*. See also Fuller, citing the TBS, [*True or False? 2<sup>nd</sup> Edition* David Otis Fuller, D.D.] pp 24-41. The TBS, *ibid.*, states that all the early Greek editions of the New Testament (Ximenes, Erasmus, Beza, Stephens - see Berry’s Greek text - the Elzevirs) read **“God was manifest”** and this must have been the reading of the manuscripts available to those editors. The wording of their editions is reflected in all the early English translations (Tyndale 1534, Great Bible 1539, Geneva 1557, Bishops’ 1568) except the surviving copies of Wyclif (1380) derived in part from the Vulgate. Moreover, the European versions associated with true Bible believers

(Italian (Diodati), French (Osterwald), Spanish (Valera), German (Luther), Portuguese (Almeida)) all concur with the AV1611.

However, the 19<sup>th</sup> and 20<sup>th</sup> century Greek editions of the New Testament, culminating in those of Westcott and Hort and Nestle, all rejected **“God”** in 1 Timothy 3:16 in favour of “who.” These corrupt texts form the basis for most of the modern translations. According to Burgon, p 443, the only ancient witness in support of “who” is Aleph (4<sup>th</sup> century), while D (6<sup>th</sup> century) has “which.” C (5<sup>th</sup> century) and F and G (9<sup>th</sup> century) are indistinct in this place and their testimony therefore equivocal, while Codex B does not contain 1 Timothy. In addition Burgon p 99 cites only one cursive copy of Paul’s Epistles, designated Paul 17, as reading “who” in 1 Timothy 3:16. (Paul 73, a second copy, was thought to be possibly in agreement with Paul 17 but Burgon p 99 states it is actually an abridgement of Ecumenius’ citation, see later, which reads **“God”** .) Burgon p 483 states that of the ancient versions, only the Gothic (4<sup>th</sup> century) unequivocally witnesses to “who.” Agreeing with D in exhibiting “which” in 1 Timothy 3:16 are the Old Latin (2<sup>nd</sup> century), Vulgate (4<sup>th</sup> century), Peshitta Syriac (2<sup>nd</sup> century) Coptic and Sahidic (3<sup>rd</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> centuries) and Ethiopic (6<sup>th</sup>-7<sup>th</sup> centuries) versions. The Armenian and Arabic versions are indeterminate in this place (Burgon, *ibid.* p 454).

The only fathers in opposition to **“God”** are Gelasius of Cyzicus (476 AD), who cites “which” and an unknown author of uncertain date, who also cites “which.” The TBS *ibid.* p 8 state that the Latin, Peshitta and other versions may well have been influenced by the erroneous reading in D, of the ‘Western’ family. Later copies of the Peshitta (4<sup>th</sup> century) may have been influenced by the views of Nestorius, who evidently denied that Christ was both God and man. It is probable therefore that the earliest copies of the Peshitta, now non-extant, in fact read **“God,”** rather than “who”. The most ancient Greek uncial in favour of **“God”** in 1 Timothy 3:16, is Codex A (5<sup>th</sup> century). Burgon (pp 432-436) cites in detail the witnesses who attest to the horizontal stroke of “Theta” in “Theos” being clearly visible up to the mid-18<sup>th</sup> century. The TBS pamphlet provides an excellent summary. In support of A are uncials K, L and P, (‘Mosquensis,’ ‘Angelicus’ and ‘Porphyrianus’) all of the 9<sup>th</sup> century. The extant cursive copies of Paul’s letters number 300 of which 254 (designated Paul 1 to Paul 301) contain 1 Timothy 3:16. Of these, no less than 252 read **“God”** in agreement with the AV1611. (The two exceptions, which have already been discussed, are Paul 17 and Paul 73 of which the latter is a doubtful witness.) Added to this favourable testimony are 29 out of 32 Lectionary copies from the Eastern Church reaching back to earliest times i.e. before Aleph, which support the reading **“God.”** Burgon p 478 declares the 3 exceptions to be *“Western documents of suspicious character.”* Burgon pp 450, 454, 489-490, also cites the Georgian (6<sup>th</sup> century), Harkleian Syriac (616 AD) and the Slavonic (9<sup>th</sup> century) versions as reading **“God.”** The fathers in support of the AV1611 are as follows (Burgon, pp 486-490):

- 1<sup>st</sup> Century: Barnabas, Ignatius (90 AD)
- 2<sup>nd</sup> Century: Hippolytus (190 AD)
- 3<sup>rd</sup> Century: Apostolic Constitutions, Epistle ascribed to Dionysius of Alexandria (264 AD), Gregory Thaumaturgus
- 4<sup>th</sup> Century: Basil the Great (355 AD), Chrysostom (380 AD), Didymus (325 AD), Diodorus (370 AD), Gregory of Nazianzus (355 AD), Gregory of Nyssa (370 AD), ‘Euthalian’ chapter title of 1 Timothy 3, attesting to “God in the flesh.”
- 5<sup>th</sup> Century: Anon. citation in works of Athanasius (430 AD), Cyril of Alexandria (410 AD), Euthalius (458 AD), Macedonius II (496 AD), Theodoret (420 AD)
- 6<sup>th</sup> Century: Severus, Bishop of Antioch (512 AD)
- 8<sup>th</sup> Century: Epiphanius of Catana (787 AD), John Damascene (730 AD), Theodorus Studita (790 AD)
- 10<sup>th</sup> Century: Ecumenius (990 AD)
- 11<sup>th</sup> Century: Theophylact (1077 AD)
- 12<sup>th</sup> Century: Euthymius (1116 AD).

See also Fuller [[Which Bible?](#)] pp 110-111, [[True or False?](#)] pp 98, 260, summarising Burgon's final findings as 300 Greek manuscripts (uncial, cursive, lectionary), reading "God" in 1 Timothy 3:16, versus 7 which do not, Hills [[The King James Version Defended 3rd Edition](#) Edward F. Hills Th.D., [standardbearers.net/uploads/The\\_King\\_James\\_Version\\_Defended\\_Dr\\_Edward\\_F\\_Hills.pdf](#) Chapter 5] pp 137-138, Ruckman [[Problem Texts](#) Dr Peter S. Ruckman, now "Errors" in the King James Bible pp 332-334] p 330, [[The New ASV - Satan's Masterpiece](#) Dr Peter S. Ruckman] pp 46-48.

See also Will Kinney's detailed article [brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm](#) *1 Timothy 3:16 "GOD was manifest in the flesh" or the Vatican Versions "He"?*

### 14.3 1 Timothy 3:16

Our critic's next attack is on the verse used by the Westminster Divines in support of the Deity of Christ, 1 Timothy 3:16, which reads "God was manifest in the flesh." See Section 13.1.

Our critic states *"The manuscript evidence is decidedly in favour of "He". "God" has no support at all in the early manuscripts nor the versions. It does not appear in the quotations of any of the Fathers before the late 4th Century. No uncial (in the first hand) supports it before the 8th Century. By contrast 'He' is in the earliest extant codices (except Vaticanus which does not include the Pastorals) the quotations of the Ante Nicene Fathers, and various versions in other languages."*

Taking our critic's first assertion, none of the manuscript evidence is in favour of "He." ALL the manuscript evidence is in favour of either "God" or "Who" or "Which." I described in Section 6.2 how "THEOS" or "God", which is found in the majority of manuscripts and is written "THS", can easily be changed into "OS", "Who", or "O", "Which".

Pickering [[True or False?](#)] p 260 summarises Burgon's findings on 1 Timothy 3:16 as follows:

*"Burgon found that 300 Greek MSS (uncial, minuscule, lectionary) read the word "God" in 1 Timothy 3:16 and only seven did not."*

Our critic has ignored all of this evidence. The ONLY early witness which could be in favour of "Who" is Aleph [[The King James Version Defended](#)] p 137. The bad character of this manuscript has been discussed in detail. See Chapter 1, Section 1.6 and Chapter 9.

The TBS Publication No. 10 *God Was Manifest in the Flesh* states that *"(Aleph) was characterised by numerous alterations and omissions."*

Dr Hills states further that *"The Traditional Text reads "God was manifest in the flesh", with A (according to Scrivener), C (according to the "almost supernaturally accurate" Hoskier)...the Western text (represented by D2 and the Latin versions) reads "which was manifest in the flesh."*

Burgon [[The Revision Revised](#)] p 479 identifies D2 as *"the VIth-century codex Claromontanus D", the ONLY Greek manuscript containing "which."* Yet Gail Riplinger [[New Age Bible Versions](#) Gail Riplinger] p 352 states *"The uncials, Aleph and especially A and C, have been altered here so that EITHER "God" or "who" can be deduced."*

This is hardly evidence *"decidedly in favour of "He".* Moreover, Gail Riplinger states [[New Age Bible Versions](#)] p 353 *"Those few copies that have "who" in place of "God" do not have a complete sentence. There is no subject without "God." In addition, a neuter noun "mystery" cannot be followed by the masculine pronoun "who." To avoid having a clause with no subject, the NIV and JW bible arbitrarily drop the word "who" and invent a new word, "He"...By making these additions and subtractions, the new versions, in 1 Timothy 3:16, follow no Greek manuscripts at all, not even the five late uncials."* She states that these five manuscripts are of the 9th, 12th and 13th centuries.

Dr Hills states [[The King James Version Defended](#)] p 138 *"But if the Greek is "who", how can the English be "He"? This is not translation but the creation of an entirely new reading."*

See Chapter 5

[standardbearers.net/uploads/The\\_King\\_James\\_Version\\_Defended\\_Dr\\_Edward\\_F\\_Hills.pdf](#) .

Concerning the versions, Burgon [*The Revision Revised*] pp 426, 448 shows that the Old Latin does NOT bear witness to “He” but rather to “O,” “which” and that “*From a copy so depraved, the Latin Version was altered in the second century.*” See Hills, above. The TBS Publication No. 10, p 8, states “*While the Syriac “Peshitto” version has been justly described as “the oldest and one of the most excellent of the versions...It was evidently influenced by Greek manuscripts like Codex D and the Latin versions, which have “which was manifested”...It is probable that the earliest Syriac copies had “God was manifested.”*”

“*One of the Syriac versions which was remarkable for its literal adherence to the Greek was attributed to Philoxenus Bishop of Hierapolis in Eastern Syria, A.D. 488-518. This version actually includes the name of God in 1 Timothy 3:16 and indicates that Philoxenus found “God” in the Greek or Syriac copies in his hands.*”

As for the quotations by the fathers, Burgon [*The Revision Revised*] p 479 found only Gelasius (A.D. 476) and “*an unknown author of...uncertain date*” citing “which” and NOT ONE citing “who.” By contrast, the fathers citing “**God**” are numerous. They include Gregory of Nyssa (d. A.D. 394, TBS No. 10), who “*in at least 22 places, knew of no other reading but “Theos”*” [*The Revision Revised*] p 45. Patristic citations before 400 A.D. include [*The Revision Revised*] pp 486ff:

Barnabas and Ignatius	A.D. 90
Hippolytus	A.D. 190
Dionysius of Alexandria	circa A.D. 264
Gregory Thaumaturgus and Apostolic Constitutions	also 3 <sup>rd</sup> Century
Didymus	circa A.D. 330, “ <i>clearly witnesses to what was the reading of the first quarter of the IV<sup>th</sup> century.</i> ”
Gregory of Nazianzus	A.D. 355
Diodorus	A.D. 370

Burgon allows that the testimonies before 300 A.D., apart from Dionysius, are “*open to cavil*” because “*the very early Fathers are ever observed to quote Scripture thus partially.*” However, they do NOT bear witness to “he,” “who” or “which”.

Our critic states that “*the earliest uncials...call Christ “God” elsewhere in the New Testament*” but he does not SAY where! In any case, this is beside the point. The point is the WORDING of 1 Timothy 3:16, “**God was manifest in the flesh**” which our critic evaded.

Again, reviewing ALL the evidence, it is significant that 1 Timothy 3:16 certainly meets 6 if not all of Burgon’s tests of truth. It may be that some “*respectability of witnesses*” is lacking in the aberrant readings of some ancient versions but other “*respectable*” witnesses are numerous.

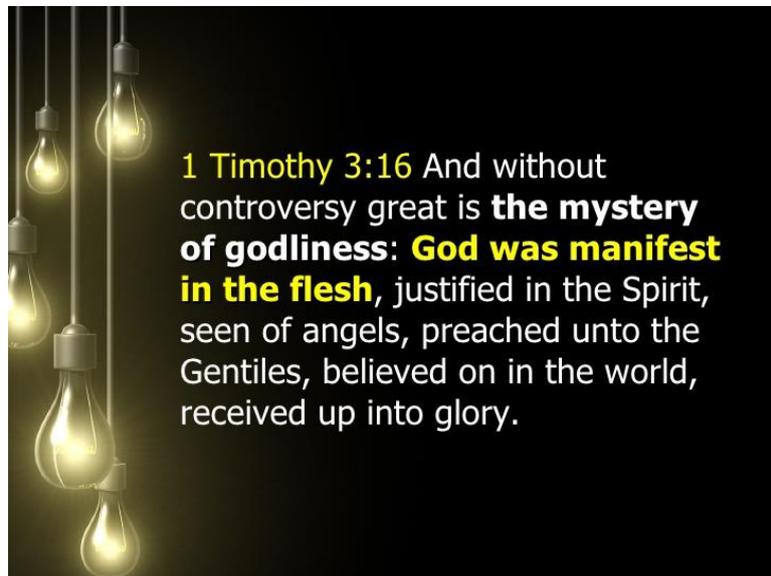
See again Will Kinney’s detailed article [brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm](http://brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm) *1 Timothy 3:16 “GOD was manifest in the flesh” or the Vatican Versions “He”?*

Our critic’s parting shot on this reading is that “*the idea that questioning the authenticity of one late highly doubtful reading, means denying the truth that Christ is God manifest in the flesh, is quite indefensible. This truth is taught repeatedly in the N.T. especially in Johannine and Pauline theology.*”

In reply, it can be said unequivocally that the reading is NOT “*late.*” Nor is it “*highly doubtful,*” although our critic’s “*evidence*” certainly IS. Once again, the point at issue NOT what the Bible TEACHES but what the BIBLE SAYS.

Unless there is certainty about what the Bible SAYS, there can no certainty about what it TEACHES, although fundamentalists who worship their egos and their education may find this hard to accept. Reference to “*theology*” is merely more evasion. One wonders what the Westminster Divines would have made of our critic’s evaluation of 1 Timothy 3:16.

“All the words that I command thee...speak unto them; diminish not a word” Jeremiah 26:2.



[www.slideshare.net/chreezmd/is-the-godhead-a-mystery](http://www.slideshare.net/chreezmd/is-the-godhead-a-mystery)

### Conclusion

The above examples show that the modern version counterfeits in their cutting up and distortion of AV1611 readings for familiar Biblical passages read out at Christmas time attack major doctrine in favour of Catholic and New Age heresies with respect to:

- *The virgin birth of the Lord Jesus Christ versus the satanic counterfeit like “Cain, who was of that wicked one”* 1 John 3:12, Isaiah 7:14, Matthew 1:23.
- *The Deity of the Lord Jesus Christ*, Isaiah 9:6, 1 Timothy 3:16. The explicit AV1611 reading of “**God was manifest in the flesh**” via the virgin birth of the Lord Jesus Christ, 1 Timothy 3:16, “**the Word...made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth**” John 1:14, is essential to distinguish the 1<sup>st</sup> Advent from the numerous manifestations in the Old Testament of the Lord Jesus Christ “**whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting**” Micah 5:2 as “**the angel of the LORD**” Genesis 16:7, 9, 10, 11, 22:11, 15, Exodus 3:2, Numbers 22:22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 31, 32, 34, 35, Judges 2:4, 5:23, 6:12, 21 twice, 13:3, 13, 15, 16, 17, 18, 20, 21, 2 Samuel 24:16, 1 Kings 19:7, 2 Kings 1:3, 15, 19:35, 1 Chronicles 21:12, 15, 16, 18, 30, Psalm 34:7, 35:5, 6, Isaiah 37:36, Zechariah 1:11, 12, 3:1, 5, 6, 12:8, 50 references in all. See Paul’s statements in Acts 27:23 with respect to “**the angel of God, whose I am, and whom I serve**” and Galatians 4:14 “**And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me as an angel of God, even as Christ Jesus.**” (Besides being totally wrong for the reasons given above, the 1984 NIV’s “He appeared in a body” misses the distinction. While still wrong for the reasons given above, the 2011 NIV with “He appeared in the flesh” has possibly sensed that its predecessor missed the vital distinction between the numerous Old Testament manifestations of “**the angel of the LORD**” and “**God was manifest in the flesh**” 1 Timothy 3:16.)
- *Biblical proof that Mary was not a perpetual virgin, contrary to Catholic heresy*, Matthew 1:25.
- *Biblical proof that the will of “God our Saviour; Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth”* 1 Timothy 2:3-4 *is good toward all men, not just the Communist or Calvinist ‘elect,’* Luke 2:14.

In sum, as indicated in the *Introduction*, it is *fundamental evangelical Christians* “Who changed the truth of God into a lie...” Romans 1:25 “...for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God” Jeremiah 23:36 in their carelessness towards “the book of the LORD” Isaiah 34:16 “the scripture of truth” Daniel 10:21 “the royal law” James 2:8 and “All scripture” that “is given by inspiration of God” 2 Timothy 3:16 and incur the censure of the Lord through Isaiah and Ezekiel, making this nation and indeed the whole world riper for the judgement of God.

“The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant” Isaiah 24:5.

“And I will send a fire on Magog, and among them that dwell carelessly in the isles: and they shall know that I am the LORD” Ezekiel 39:6.

It is therefore *fundamental evangelical Christians fixated with modern version counterfeits and the accompanying sin of ‘originals-onlyism’* who need “rebuke...sharply, that they may be sound in the faith” Titus 1:13 with respect to “one...your Master, even Christ” Matthew 23:8, 10 according to Paul’s admonition in 1 Timothy 6:1 “Let as many servants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honour, that the name of God and his doctrine be not blasphemed.”

### Post Script – Countering Year-Round AV1611 Criticisms

#### The Agape-Phileo-Love Triangle

See [samgipp.com/47-what-about-nuggets-found-only-in-the-greek-new-testament/](http://samgipp.com/47-what-about-nuggets-found-only-in-the-greek-new-testament/) Question 47.

#### Italics in the AV1611

See [samgipp.com/should-the-italicized-words-in-the-kjv-be-removed/](http://samgipp.com/should-the-italicized-words-in-the-kjv-be-removed/) Question 11. To illustrate:

Romans 12:9-10 **Let** love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good. **Be** kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love; in honour preferring one another;

**Let** has been inserted for grammatical sense. It is authoritative in that it ensures that love between believers is not marred by ungodly preferences, Galatians 2:11-13.

**Be** has been inserted for grammatical sense. It too is authoritative and ensures that love between believers is present and continuous, Hebrews 13:1.

The AV1611 italics are scripture – those in 2 Timothy 3:16 are vital for the sense of the passage. No-one has the authority to take liberties with them. **God is no respecter of persons** Acts 10:34.

#### King James Only versus ‘Originals-only’ - Reminder

You are or will be one or the other. “**No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon**” Matthew 6:24.

**Matthew 12:40** [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) ‘O Biblios’ - The Book’ p 44

“whale” AV1611, RV, Ne

“huge (great) fish” NIV, NWT, NKJV, “sea monster” JB, NJB

“Ketos” is “whale,” from which cetology, the study of whales, is derived. The whale is a type of Satan, Ezekiel 32:2 and as such is the only animal NOT named by Adam. See comments on **Genesis 1:21**. Whoever is behind the modern translations seeks to obscure this fact.

## Acts 8v37 - Why this SHOULD be in the Bible!

*Writer's Note 2016:* The following note was sent to church leadership on August 28<sup>th</sup> 2011 with respect to the validity of Acts 8:37 ***“And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God”*** which a visiting speaker to the church had impugned from the church's pulpit. No reply was ever received.

Dear \*\*\*\*\*

...I am writing briefly to draw attention to a matter that I noted in Mr \*\*\*\*\*'s message last Sunday, w.r.t. Acts 8:26-40, in particular Acts 8:37.

I appreciate that in a sense, the matter is water under the bridge now but hopefully the brief points that follow will be considered should the above Acts passage, in particular Acts 8:37, be addressed in any future ministry of the church.

Mr \*\*\*\*\* made reference to Acts 8:37 as not being in the oldest manuscripts and not part of 'the original' or words to that effect.

Had he limited his comments to the above statement, I would not have raised this matter. Any speaker can give an incorrect report, depending on the sources he consults. It's happened to me. The simple truth is that Acts 8:37 is scripture, with an unbroken testimony to its validity from the 2nd century AD onwards and God's blessing of Reformation and Revival on the Bibles that contain it, e.g. all those of the 16th century English Protestant Reformation. Even the versions that omit it imply the validity of Acts 8:37, because they don't change the verse numbering system, although it would obviously be very easy to do so in this particular instance, if their editors genuinely believed that Acts 8:37 is spurious\*.

\*Various objections to Acts 8:37 have been raised. I believe that it is possible to answer them all satisfactorily. [\[2016 update: See attached information following this note.\]](#)

What was real cause for concern to me (and hence this note) was the statement in the message to the effect that the passage loses nothing if Acts 8:37 is cut out because the Ethiopian clearly believed and was saved.

On the contrary, the passage loses everything with respect to Christian salvation if Acts 8:37 is lost.

Significantly, the word "believed" is lost. Without Acts 8:37, it can only be inferred that the individual "believed" anything with respect to salvation (apart from the supposed need for baptism – see comments that follow). It can equally be inferred that belief in the Lord Jesus Christ is not necessary for salvation.

Needless to say, that is a most serious error but it is a possible error if Acts 8:37 is cut out of the account.

Equally significantly, it is known why Acts 8:37 is missing from most Greek manuscripts, including the Catholic manuscripts alluded to but not identified on pages 1024, 1073 of the church bibles. [\[2016 update: 1984 NIVs with reference to Mark 16:9-20, John 7:53-8:11\]](#)

Acts 8:37 was dropped from successive copies of Greek manuscripts by the monkish forbears of those who are now Greek Orthodox priests (as well as by the Catholic forbears), such that it is now omitted by most extant Greek manuscripts, for the majority of which the Greek Orthodox Church is the custodian, notably at St Catherine's Monastery at the foot of Mt. Sinai.

The reason is that the Greek Orthodox Church teaches that only baptism and communion are necessary for salvation, not belief on the Lord Jesus Christ. Omission of Acts 8:37 provides this church with the necessary justification for this false teaching (as with the Catholic Church, its members

don't readily "Search the scriptures" John 5:39). Once this false teaching is established, it becomes straightforward to impose infant baptism.

The Greek Orthodox manner of infant baptism is even more heinous than that of the Catholic Church. I think it amounts to ritualistic satanic child abuse. It is likely that the young women in the church who work with children would be moved to tears if they knew the details.

All of this is written up in the book *Hazardous Materials*, by Gail Riplinger, pp 745ff, ISBN 978-0-9794117-6-2.

I fully appreciate that no-one in the church is likely to be led astray by the false doctrines of infant baptism and baptism as part of salvation but, as indicated, I think that it is useful for the church to be informed of the underlying issues.

Yours in the Lord Jesus Christ

Alan O'R

[2016 Update: The following information on the validity of Acts 8:37 as it stands in the AV1611 has been inserted below.]

See [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) 'O Biblios' – The Book p 57.

### Acts 8:37

**“And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God”** is omitted by the RV, Ne, NIV, NKJV f.n., JB, NJB, NWT.

Hills

[\[standardbearers.net/uploads/The\\_King\\_James\\_Version\\_Defended\\_Dr\\_Edward\\_F\\_Hills.pdf\]](http://standardbearers.net/uploads/The_King_James_Version_Defended_Dr_Edward_F_Hills.pdf)

*The King James Version Defended* 3<sup>rd</sup> Edition, Chapter 8] p 201, [*Believing Bible Study* 2<sup>nd</sup> Edition] p 197, explains that the verse is absent from most Greek manuscripts because the practice of delaying baptism following profession of faith had become common before the end of the 3<sup>rd</sup> century. However, the verse is found in uncial E (6<sup>th</sup>-7<sup>th</sup> centuries), the Old Latin (2<sup>nd</sup> century) and the Vulgate (5<sup>th</sup> century) and is cited by Irenaeus (180 AD) and Cyprian (250 AD). See also Ruckman [*Problem Texts*] p 331, [2016 update: Now *The “Errors” in the King James Bible* pp 333-334], [*The New ASV - Satan's Masterpiece* Dr Peter S. Ruckman] pp 19-20. Ruckman (*The Book of Acts* p 291) also cites Tertullian (2<sup>nd</sup> century), Pacian (370 AD), Ambrose and Augustine (4<sup>th</sup> century) as knowing of the verse.

Even though the verse is not in the Majority Text, Berry's Greek text supports the AV1611, indicating the familiarity of the 16<sup>th</sup> century editors with the ancient evidence in support of the verse<sup>\*2012</sup>.

<sup>\*2012</sup>Dr Mrs Riplinger in *Hazardous Materials* pp 745ff explains how Acts 8:37 was dropped from successive copies of Greek manuscripts by the monkish forbears of those who are now Greek Orthodox priests (as well as by the Catholic forbears) in order to support their false doctrine of baptismal regeneration, especially with respect to infant baptism.

See also Will Kinney's detailed article [brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm](http://brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm) *Acts 8:37...Scripture or Not?*

The following material is included from 'O Biblios' – The Book pp 253-255 to show how **“the scripture of truth”** Daniel 10:21 **“maketh the judges fools”** Job 12:17 with respect to Bible critics with particular application to Acts 8:37.

#### 14.4 Acts 8:37

Our critic's next attack on the Holy Bible is against Acts 8:37, Section 7.3. He states that *“Uncial E of the 8<sup>th</sup> Century is the earliest known Greek MS to include this passage. It is basically a Western addition and is omitted from P45 (early 3<sup>rd</sup> Century) and the earliest uncials. The grammatical construction of the Ethiopian's confession is quite un-Lukan. There is no reason at all why scribes should have omitted this material if it had stood originally in the text. It possibly began as a marginal gloss.”*

Note that our critic gives no evidence for Acts 8:37 being “a Western addition” or originating “as a marginal gloss.” Neither does he explain why, if the reading was false, the NIV etc. retain the verse numbering sequence of the AV1611. He continues *“Prominent among those early Fathers who quote the verse are those whom you describe as the “Founding Fathers of the Roman Church”...The verse is not in the Alexandrian family or even the Byzantine! It found its way into the received text and hence into the KJV via Erasmus who...took the words from the margin of another manuscript.”*

In answer I shall quote first from Dr Hills [[The King James Version Defended 3<sup>rd</sup> Edition, standardbearers.net/uploads/The King James Version Defended Dr Edward F Hills.pdf](#) Chapter 8] p 201 *“As J. A. Alexander (1857) suggested, this verse, though genuine, was omitted by many scribes, “as unfriendly to the practice of delaying baptism, which had become common, if not prevalent, before the end of the 3<sup>rd</sup> century.””*

Dr Hills has advanced a good reason “why scribes should have omitted this material,” if they were not Bible believers. Our critic has overlooked this. Dr Hills continues:

*“Hence the verse is absent from the majority of the Greek manuscripts. But it is present in some of them, including E (6<sup>th</sup> or 7<sup>th</sup> century). It is cited by Irenaeus (c. 180) and Cyprian (c. 250) and is found in the Old Latin and the Vulgate. In his notes Erasmus says that he took this reading from the margin of 4ap and incorporated it into the Textus Receptus.”* Dr Ruckman [[The Christian's Handbook of Biblical Scholarship](#) p 316, 2019 Update: [Biblical Scholarship](#) p 424], places E in the 8<sup>th</sup> century but in the 6<sup>th</sup> to 7<sup>th</sup> century in an earlier work [[Problem Texts](#)] p 331.

Our critic therefore adds little or nothing to the information which I summarised in Section 7.3. The difference is that Dr Hills acknowledges the graciousness of “divine providence” in supplying ALL of the New Testament from several sources, Section 9.6. By contrast, our critic seems ready to reject such providence if it did not see fit to locate a reading in the text with, in his opinion, “better credentials”. See Section 9.3.

As for the lack of the verse in particular “families”, although this classification is often used for convenience

[[standardbearers.net/uploads/The King James Version Defended Dr Edward F Hills.pdf](#) Chapter 5 [The King James Version Defended 3<sup>rd</sup> Edition](#)] p 120, it is nevertheless a HOAX, Section 9.4.

In reference to the “un-Lukan” grammar of the Ethiopian's confession, why wouldn't it be “un-Lukan” if indeed it is? The man speaking was an AFRICAN. The man writing the Book of Acts was a JEW! See Romans 3:1-2. Even though our critic is referring specifically to grammar, I am reminded of Dr Hills's statement [[The King James Version Defended 3<sup>rd</sup> Edition, standardbearers.net/uploads/The King James Version Defended Dr Edward F Hills.pdf](#) Chapter 6] p 158, *“Arguments from literary style are notoriously weak.”* I continue with Dr Ruckman [[The Christian's Handbook of Biblical Scholarship](#)] pp 236-237, [[Biblical Scholarship](#)] pp 319-320].

*“Those who first threw (Acts 8:37) out were P45 and P74, followed by the Cult (Sinaiticus, Vaticanus, “C”, the Sahidic, and the Bohairic; and then the Harclean and Peshitta Syriac, after Origen messed with them). It is also missing from cursives 049, 056, 0142, 436, 326, 1241, 1505, 2127, 181, 81, 88 and several others.*

*“To offset this vast array of African scholarship produced by half-baked apostates, we have the verse, in whole or in part, in the works of Irenaeus (190 A.D.), Tertullian (200 A.D.), Cyprian (255 A.D.), Pacian (370 A.D.), Ambrose, uncial manuscript E, Old Latin manuscripts, Old Syriac manuscripts, plus the Armenian and Georgian translations. It is also found in cursive 629...(from) the dates of the Church Fathers listed above, we find the verse being quoted 100 to 200 YEARS BEFORE SINAITICUS OR VATICANUS WERE WRITTEN.*

*“So, we quote it 100 years AFTER the REVISED VERSION of Hort fell to pieces with the British Empire. (Why give up a good thing just because a destructive critic doesn’t like it?)”*

Why indeed? Dr Ruckman [*Problem Texts*] p 331, [*The “Errors” in the King James Bible pp 333-334*] states that Acts 8:37 *“has an unbroken chain of testimony from the Old Latin (second century)...to the present time.”* Reviewing the evidence therefore, one finds that Acts 8:37, like 1 John 5:7-8, fulfils at least 5 of Burgon’s 7 tests.

Cursive 629 also has 1 John 5:7-8 in its margin, see above, no doubt also by God’s gracious provision. Our critic again resorts to misrepresentation in attacking this verse. He states ***“Once again it has to be said that the idea that challenging the authenticity of this verse is to question the importance of personal salvation is utterly ludicrous.”***

I put forth no such *“idea”* at all in Section 7.3. What I said was *“Note that Luke 23:42, John 9:35, Acts 8:37 and 9:5, 6 are all passages which deal with INDIVIDUAL SALVATION”*. FIVE verses were cited, not ONE. (I could have added a sixth, Acts 16:31, where **“Christ”** is omitted by the DR, RV, NIV, JB, NJB, NWT, Ne thanks as usual to L, T, Tr, A, Section 11.4). If our critic had read my statement carefully and LOOKED AT THE VERSES, he would have seen that they deal with THE SALVATION OF INDIVIDUAL SOULS, two of whom were saved by the LORD JESUS CHRIST HIMSELF!

I was not referring to the *“subject”* of *“personal salvation”* in the abstract - of which our critic does not cite even ONE of the ***“hundreds of statements”*** in the New Testament that he insists deal with it, according to this section of his document. The critics obviously mutilated verses which gave specific examples of SOUL-WINNING. Whatever their *“motives”* in so doing - and these may have been as sincere as Eve’s, Genesis 3:6! - their ACTIONS and the RESULTS of those actions are ABOMINABLE!

Our critic then states ***“Incidentally some of the manuscripts which have Acts 8:37 also have in v. 39 “the Spirit of the Lord fell upon the eunuch” and poses the question “Why is this not in the KJV?”***

There are at least three good reasons.

1. The AV1611 translators, being much more scholarly than the modern translators and endowed with much greater spiritual wisdom, Luke 21:15, were able to discern between the authentic reading and the false one. Lacking this discernment, the modern translators rejected BOTH readings.
2. The spurious reading in Acts 8:39 no doubt lacks number, respectability, continuity and variety of witnesses. It may also lack antiquity and the context, as defined by Burgon [*True or False? 2<sup>nd</sup> Edition David Otis Fuller, D.D.*] pp 264 ff, may be suspect. Typically, our critic does not state which manuscripts contain the spurious addition to Acts 8:39.
3. There are two references in the Book of Acts to the Holy Ghost falling upon individuals, Acts 10:44, 11:15. They deal with incidents in Acts 2:3, 4 and 10:44. In each case there were Jews present and the gift of TONGUES was manifested, magnifying God as a SIGN to these Jews, 1 Corinthians 1:22, Acts 2:5-11, 10:45-46, 11:17-18. In Acts 8:39 NEITHER condition applies and therefore internal considerations mitigate against the reading.

The reading therefore fails 5 TO 7 of Burgon’s tests and is therefore rightly rejected. See *When the KJV Departs from the “Majority” Text* by Dr J. A. Moorman pp 60-61 for detailed listing of the witnesses for Acts 8:37 as it stands in the AV1611.

## Romans – The AV1611 versus Modern Cut-Outs

### *Introduction*

Paul's Letter to the Romans is definitive within the New Testament with respect to salvation by grace through faith plus nothing i.e. no works for the Church Age as Paul summarises in Ephesians 2:8-9 **“For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast.”**

See the *Ruckman Reference Bible* p 1484.

The slash-and-burn modern Vatican-Watchtower-bogus-evangelical cut-outs, NIVs, NKJV fns, DR, RV, JB, NJB, NWTs, Ne Interlinears have of course flamed and slashed at this definitive Letter to the Romans resulting in some serious omissions. The verses attacked are Romans 1:16, 29, 3:22, 6:11, 8:1, 9:28, 31, 32, 10:15, 11:6, 13:9, 14:6, 9, 10, 21, 15:8, 19, 29, 16:18, 20, 24, 21 verses in all. This work addresses those attacks, explains their significance and summarises the pre-1611 evidence for both the AV1611 readings for the 21 scriptures listed above and the modern cut-outs. The reader may thereby judge for himself the integrity or otherwise of the AV1611 readings for the 21 scriptures listed above and that of the pre-1611 evidence for and against them.

**Table Romans – The AV1611 versus Modern Cut-Outs** lists the AV1611 readings for Romans 1:16, 29, 3:22, 6:11, 8:1, 9:28, 31, 32, 10:15, 11:6, 13:9, 14:6, 9, 10, 21, 15:8, 19, 29, 16:18, 20, 24 that the modern cut-outs omit or seriously alter and lists the pre-1611 evidence for both the AV1611 readings for the 21 scriptures listed above and the modern cut-outs.

INCLUDE(S) in the table means that the version(s) listed include(s) all the words of the AV1611 reading under consideration even if with variations in wording.

OMIT on its own in the table with no part of a reading specified means that all the versions listed for the modern cut-outs cut out all the words of the AV1611 reading under consideration. Otherwise, the term refers to versions listed for the modern cut-outs that are not specified as including the reading or to part of an AV1611 reading omitted by a particular version.

A word of explanation follows to counter the usual excuse for modern cut-outs that only a small portion of the book under consideration has been affected. Romans, after all, contains 433 verses so 21 verses is less than 5% of the total so why all the fuss? See below for the answer to that question.

***“A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump”*** Galatians 5:9

Anyone who possessed a garden bed of 433 prize rose bushes would not be best pleased to discover that 21 of them had been vandalised with bits cut out. If the garden was part of a display, the whole display would have been ruined.

It is this writer’s view that the Lord Jesus Christ is not best pleased with His Book of Romans having been vandalised in like manner or with any individual who tacitly or otherwise condones or supports that vandalism.

See also the following analyses.

[www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/why-the-av-only-3607.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/why-the-av-only-3607.php) *What’s the Big Deal about the KJV? – Episode 1*

Dr Gipp offers one of his students a cup of coffee with a dash of salt. The student doesn’t take it because it has been corrupted, tainted even though it is still mainly coffee. That is the effect of the modern cut-outs on ***“the scripture of truth”*** Daniel 10:21 for the Book of Romans. ***“A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump”*** Galatians 5:9. J. Coad states the following on the small %age excuse.

[www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) *‘O Biblios’ – The Book p 89*

Para 2 [from the anti-AV1611 our critic] states: ***“The measure of agreement between (the Received Text, the Westcott and Hort text and the United Bible Societies text)...is as much as 97%. The real issue for the translator is which of the variants for the 3% of disputed text he should follow.”***

A concerned layman, J. Coad of Totnes, Devon makes some penetrating observations...about the 97%-3% thesis, as it applies to the AV1611 and the NIV, which our critic has failed to appreciate:

*“Is it true that there is only a 3% difference, as Bob Sheehan claims? Yes! It is true. And that 3% makes all the difference! It is “the jam in the sandwich!” It means, for certain, that 17 complete verses belong to the New Testament, as in the Received Text (AV) or otherwise they don’t, as in the NIV. It means, again, the 147 part verses missing from the NIV should be missing - or they should not be missing. It means that a certain 169 names of Our Lord God, retained in the AV are correct, or that they should be omitted, as in the NIV! It means that the words **“The Son of Man is come to save that which was lost”** was either spoken by the Saviour Himself, as recorded in the AV (Matt. 18:11) or otherwise were not spoken by Him, as is missing in the NIV!*

*“Yet wait...consider these NIV 3% short measures. They are not short measures of any secular book out of Egypt. They are part of the sacred measures of the **“Shekel of the Sanctuary”**! \*2012...we demand full measure after **“the Shekel of the Sanctuary”**! A 97% salvation is no salvation, and a 97% Bible is not God’s Book. It has no place in the Sanctuary!”*

\*2012 The expression **“the shekel of the sanctuary”** occurs 25 times in the AV1611, in the Books of Exodus, Leviticus and Numbers. See Exodus 30:13, 24, 38:24, 25, 26 etc.

In sum 95% the Book of Romans *has no place in the Sanctuary!* because it is *not* the Book of Romans...*we demand full measure after “the Shekel of the Sanctuary”!* for the Book of Romans!

## Sources

### Manuscript Evidence

The pre-1611 manuscript and version evidence for and against the AV1611 readings for 14\* of the 21 scriptures listed above has been summarised for this work from *Early Manuscripts and the Authorized Version* and *When the KJV Departs from the "Majority" Text* both by J. A. Moorman pp 117-121, p 67 respectively. \*Dr Moorman has not included Romans 1:29, 3:22, 9:28, 31, 14:6, 9, 21 in the above works or any note for "**Amen**" Romans 16:20 missing from most non-AV1611 texts.

Note that using Dr Moorman's data:

Uncials refers to upper case Greek New Testament manuscripts numbering 274+

MAJORITY refers to lower case cursive Greek New Testament manuscripts numbering 2800+

OL, pesh, harc refer to Old Latin, Peshitta and Harclean Syriac version manuscripts respectively, numbering 55-60, 300+, 60 respectively.

The age of the above sources ranges approximately from the 4<sup>th</sup> century to the invention of the printing press by Johannes Gutenberg in the 15<sup>th</sup> century [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History\\_of\\_printing](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History_of_printing).

The bulk of the Greek New Testament manuscript witnesses i.e. well over 90% exhibit a relatively uniform text that becomes the printed Received Greek New Testament Texts of the 16<sup>th</sup> century or Textus Receptus. The Textus Receptus is now the AV1611 New Testament in *English* not 1<sup>st</sup> century Greek. See [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) 'O Biblios' – The Book Chapter 1 What is the Bible?, *Seven purifications of the Textus Receptus*.

The relatively small differences between the AV1611 New Testament and the Received Greek New Testament texts have prompted some Bible critics to use the Greek TR editions to attack the words of the AV1611. Dr Gipp has addressed that particular evil. See [samgipp.com/25-whats-the-difference-between-a-tr-man-and-a-kjv-man/](http://samgipp.com/25-whats-the-difference-between-a-tr-man-and-a-kjv-man/) Question 25.

See Moorman *Early Manuscripts and the Authorized Version* pp 17-39 for a comprehensive overview of these manuscript sources and the extent of corruption that they have suffered. However, such is their relative trustworthiness that a simple weighting may be used to decide whether on the whole early witnesses to the Book of Romans support the AV1611 in Romans 1:16, 29, 3:22, 6:11, 8:1, 9:28, 31, 32, 10:15, 11:6, 13:9, 14:6, 9, 10, 21, 15:8, 19, 29, 16:18, 20, 24 or the modern cut-outs.

### AV1611s, Pre and Post-1611 English Versions

The following sites have been used for:

[thebiblecorner.com/englishbibles/index.html](http://thebiblecorner.com/englishbibles/index.html) Wycliffe, Tyndale, Coverdale, Great, Matthew Bibles.

This site also has the Bishops', Geneva, 1611 AV1611, 2011+ AV1611, RV 1881. **Not now extant**

[www.unz.org/Pub/Bible-1966](http://www.unz.org/Pub/Bible-1966) JB Jerusalem Bible

[rockhay.tripod.com/worship/translat.htm](http://rockhay.tripod.com/worship/translat.htm) NJB New Jerusalem Bible, NWTs 1984, 2013 New World Translation

[www.e-sword.net/](http://www.e-sword.net/) Bishops', Geneva Bibles, 1611, 2011+ AV1611s, DR Douay-Rheims 1749-1752 Challoner's Revision, RV 1881 Revised Version, 1984, 2011 NIVs

NKJV fn New King James Version footnotes, hard copy

Ne Nestle's 21<sup>st</sup> Edition Greek-English Interlinear, hard copy. Nestle is largely the underlying Greek New Testament Text for the 20<sup>th</sup> century cut-outs i.e. NIVs, NKJV fns, JB, NJB, NWTs and most critics use Nestle to attack the AV1611. However Nestle's text is based on a small number of heavily corrupted Greek manuscripts and not fit for purpose. See [samgipp.com/dont-the-best-manuscripts-support-new-bible-versions/](http://samgipp.com/dont-the-best-manuscripts-support-new-bible-versions/) and [samgipp.com/where-do-bible-manuscripts-come-from/](http://samgipp.com/where-do-bible-manuscripts-come-from/) Questions 6, 8 and *New Age Bible Versions* by Gail Ripplinger Chapter 39 *The 1% Manuscripts*.

Table Romans – The AV1611 versus Modern Cut-Outs

Verse	Words Cut, Changed from the 1611, 2011+ AV1611s	Pre-1611: Wycliffe, Tyndale, Coverdale, Matthew, Great, Bishops', Geneva	DR, RV, NIVs, NKJV fn, JB, NJB, NWTs, Ne	Manuscript, Version Evidence For 1611, 2011+ AV1611s	Manuscript, Version Evidence Against 1611, 2011+ AV1611s
Rom. 1:16	<i>of Christ</i>	Wycliffe OMITs Others INCLUDE	OMIT	9 uncials, MAJORITY	7 uncials, few cursives, 3 OL, pesh, harc
Rom. 1:29	<i>fornication</i>	INCLUDE	DR INCLUDES Others OMIT	n.a.	n.a.
Rom. 3:22	<i>and upon all</i>	INCLUDE	DR INCLUDES Others OMIT	n.a.	n.a.
Rom. 6:11	<i>our Lord</i>	INCLUDE	DR INCLUDES Others OMIT	9 uncials, MAJORITY, pesh with variation	7 uncials, few cursives, 8 OL, harc
Rom. 8:1	<i>who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit</i>	Wycliffe OMITs <i>but after the Spirit</i> Others INCLUDE	DR OMITs <i>but after the Spirit</i> Others OMIT	10 uncials, MAJORITY, 3 OL, harc	6 uncials, few cursives, 2 OL
Rom. 9:28	<i>in righteousness</i>	INCLUDE	DR INCLUDES Others OMIT	n.a.	n.a.
Rom. 9:31	<i>to the law of righteousness</i>	INCLUDE	DR INCLUDES RV, NKJV fn, JB, NJB, NWTs, Ne OMIT <i>of righteousness</i> NIVs read <i>it</i>	n.a.	n.a.
Rom. 9:32	<i>of the law</i>	Wycliffe OMITs Others INCLUDE	OMIT	11 uncials, MAJORITY, 2 OL, pesh, harc	5 uncials, few cursives, 6 OL
Rom. 10:15	<i>preach the gospel of peace...of good things</i>	Wycliffe OMITs <i>the gospel of...glad tidings of</i> Coverdale OMITs <i>the gospel of...of good things</i> Others INCLUDE	DR INCLUDES RV, NKJV fn, NWTs, Ne OMIT <i>preach the gospel of peace</i> Others OMIT	14 uncials, MAJORITY, 7 OL, pesh, harc	4 uncials, few cursives, one OL

Table Romans – The AV1611 versus Modern Cut-Outs, Continued

Verse	Words Cut, Changed from the 1611, 2011+ AV1611s	Pre-1611: Wycliffe, Tyndale, Coverdale, Matthew, Great, Bishops', Geneva	DR, RV, NIVs, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWTs, Ne	Manuscript, Version Evidence For 1611, 2011+ AV1611s	Manuscript, Version Evidence Against 1611, 2011+ AV1611s
Rom. 11:6	<i>But if it be of works, then is it no longer grace: otherwise work is no more work</i>	Wycliffe OMITs Others INCLUDE	OMIT	8 uncials with variation, MAJORITY, pesh, harc	8 uncials, few cursives, 8 OL
Rom. 13:9	<i>thou shalt not bear false witness</i>	INCLUDE	DR INCLUDES OMIT	7 uncials with variation, many cursives, 5 OL, harc with variation	8 uncials, many cursives, 5 OL, pesh
Rom. 14:6	<i>and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it</i>	Wycliffe OMITs Others INCLUDE	OMIT	n.a.	n.a.
Rom. 14:9	<i>and rose</i>	Wycliffe OMITs <i>and revived</i> Others INCLUDE	DR OMITs <i>and revived</i> Others OMIT	n.a.	n.a.
Rom. 14:10	<i>of Christ</i>	INCLUDE	DR INCLUDES Others read <i>of God</i>	12 uncials, MAJORITY, 3 OL, pesh, harc	8 uncials, few cursives, 7 OL
Rom. 14:21	<i>or is offended, or is made weak</i>	INCLUDE	DR, JB, NJB INCLUDE Others OMIT	n.a.	n.a.
Rom. 15:8	<i>Jesus</i>	INCLUDE	DR INCLUDES No NKJV fn Others OMIT	4 uncials, 10 cursives, 4 OL, pesh, harc	4 uncials, few cursives

Table Romans – The AV1611 versus Modern Cut-Outs, Continued

Verse	Words Cut, Changed from the 1611, 2011+ AV1611s	Pre-1611: Wycliffe, Tyndale, Coverdale, Matthew, Great, Bishops', Geneva	DR, RV, NIVs, NKJV fn., JB, NJB, NWTs, Ne	Manuscript, Version Evidence For 1611, 2011+ AV1611s	Manuscript, Version Evidence Against 1611, 2011+ AV1611s
Rom. 15:19	<i>of God</i>	Wycliffe reads <i>Holy Ghost</i> Others INCLUDE	DR, RV read <i>Holy Ghost</i> 1984 NIV OMITs 2011 NIV, NJB INCLUDE No NKJV fn JB, 1984 NWT read <i>H(h)oly Spirit</i> 2013 NWT reads <i>God's Spirit</i>	10 uncials, MAJORITY, pesh, harc	One uncial, few cursives, OL reads <i>Holy Spirit</i>
Rom. 15:29	<i>of the gospel</i>	Wycliffe OMITs Others INCLUDE	DR INCLUDES Others OMIT	8 uncials, MAJORITY, pesh, harc	9 uncials, few cursives, 8 OL
Rom. 16:18	<i>Jesus</i>	Wycliffe OMITs Others INCLUDE	JB OMITs <i>our Lord</i> Others OMIT	7 uncials, many cursives, pesh	7 uncials, few cursives, 4 OL, harc
Rom. 16:20	<i>Christ</i>	INCLUDE	DR, RV, JB, NJB INCLUDE No NKJV fn Others OMIT	5 uncials, MAJORITY, 6 OL, pesh, harc	2 uncials, few cursives
Rom. 16:20	<i>Amen</i>	OMIT	OMIT No NKJV fn	n.a.	n.a.
Rom. 16:24	<i>The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.</i>	INCLUDE	DR INCLUDES Others OMIT	6 uncials with variation, MAJORITY i.e. at least 15 with variation, 8 OL with variation, harc	n.a.

## Observations

**Table Romans – The AV1611 versus Modern Cut-Outs** shows that:

- Variations notwithstanding, particularly with respect to the OL sources\* and Wycliffe\*\*, the pre-1611 Bibles and the manuscript evidence largely support the AV1611 readings for Romans 1:16, 29, 3:22, 6:11, 8:1, 9:28, 31, 32, 10:15, 11:6, 13:9, 14:6, 9, 10, 21, 15:8, 19, 29, 16:18, 20, 24. That result strongly indicates that the AV1611 readings for Romans 1:16, 29, 3:22, 6:11, 8:1, 9:28, 31, 32, 10:15, 11:6, 13:9, 14:6, 9, 10, 21, 15:8, 19, 29, 16:18, 20, 24 are the true readings and the modern cut-outs are corruptions.

\*38 instances for the AV1611, 52+ against

\*\*11 instances for the AV1611, 11 against

- The modern cut-outs largely in ecumenical oneness against the AV1611 between apostate Anglicans, RV, evangelicals, NIVs, NKJV fns, Greekiolators, Ne, papists, DR\*, JB, NJB, no-hellers, NWTs in addition to the basic evil of cutting out ***“the words of the LORD”*** Exodus 4:28, 24:3, 4, Numbers 11:24, Joshua 3:9, 24:27, 1 Samuel 8:10, 15:1, 2 Chronicles 11:4, 29:15, Psalm 12:6, Jeremiah 36:4, 6, 8, 11, 37:2, 43:1, Amos 8:11, Acts 20:35, 19 occurrences in all, show utter contempt for:

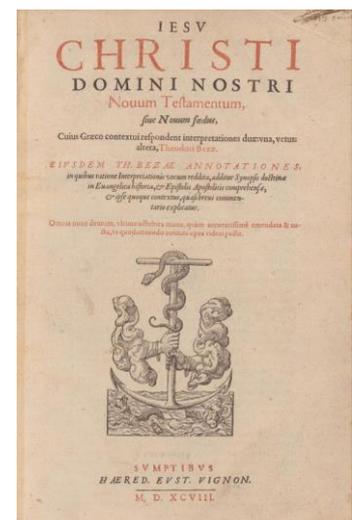
\*The DR shows closer agreement with the AV1611 than the later Catholic versions JB, NJB but its disagreement with the AV1611 is substantial, 13 instances for the AV1611, 8 against.

- The distinction between the *ten* Gospels in scripture [www.timefortruth.co.uk/alan-oreilly/The Ten Gospels – or Twelve](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/alan-oreilly/The%20Ten%20Gospels%20-%20or%20Twelve) by cutting out ***“of Christ”*** Romans 1:16, ***“the gospel of peace...of good things”*** Romans 10:15 and ***“of the gospel”*** Romans 15:29
- The importance of *preaching “the gospel of Christ”* Romans 1:16 by cutting out ***“of Christ”*** Romans 1:16, ***“the gospel of peace...of good things”*** Romans 10:15 and ***“of the gospel”*** Romans 15:29
- The importance of right living and righteousness including not causing a weaker brother to stumble by cutting out ***“fornication”*** Romans 1:29 ***“righteousness”*** Romans 9:28, 31 and ***“or is offended, or is made weak”*** Romans 14:21
- The Lord Jesus Christ Himself, His resurrection and the other Persons of the Godhead by cutting out ***“of Christ”*** Romans 1:16, 14:10 – altered see below, ***“our Lord”*** Romans 6:11, ***“the Spirit”*** Romans 8:1, ***“the Lord”*** Romans 14:6, ***“and rose”*** Romans 14:9, ***“Jesus”*** Romans 15:8, 16:18, ***“of God”*** Romans 15:19, ***“Christ”*** Romans 16:20 and ***“The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ”*** Romans 16:24 by cutting out the entire verse together with the precious word ***“Amen”*** – cut out of Romans 16:20\*, 24 - with God’s royal assurance ***“And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada answered the king, and said, Amen: the LORD God of my lord the king say so too”*** 1 Kings 1:36. \*The King James translators rightly inserted ***“Amen”*** in Romans 16:20 from Beza’s 4<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> Edition Greek New Testaments, 1589, 1598. See:

[archive.org/stream/testamentvmnovvm00bzet#page/94/mode/2up](http://archive.org/stream/testamentvmnovvm00bzet#page/94/mode/2up)

[www.e-rara.ch/gep\\_g/content/pageview/2025794](http://www.e-rara.ch/gep_g/content/pageview/2025794)

***“When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost”*** John 6:12.



- 2.5. The added emphasis that Paul gives to the distinction between salvation by grace through faith, Ephesians 2:8-9 see ***Introduction***, versus salvation by works by cutting out ***“and upon all”*** Romans 3:22, ***“to the law of righteousness”*** Romans 9:31, ***“of the law”*** Romans 9:32 and ***“But if it be of works, then is it no longer grace: otherwise work is no more work”*** Romans 11:6
- 2.6. The fact that condemnation, though not eternal condemnation, *does* exist even for a saved person by cutting out ***“who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit”*** Romans 8:1 because Paul states in the very same chapter ***“For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live”*** Romans 8:13
- 2.7. Paul’s exhortations ***“to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men”*** Acts 24:16 and to ***“Provide things honest in the sight of all men”*** Romans 12:17 by cutting out ***“thou shalt not bear false witness”*** Romans 13:9
- 2.8. Christian liberty against legalism by cutting out ***“and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it”*** Romans 14:6
- 2.9. The Deity of the Lord Jesus Christ by changing ***“of Christ”*** Romans 14:10 to ***“of God”*** because Romans 14:12 states ***“So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.”***

The above departures from the AV1611 Text for the Book of Romans are serious errors in the modern cut-outs DR, RV, NIVs, NKJV fns, JB, NJB, NWTs, Ne Interlinears that cannot be carelessly glossed over.

### ***Conclusion***

It is clear from **Table Romans – The AV1611 versus Modern Cut-Outs** that the AV1611 readings for Romans 1:16, 29, 3:22, 6:11, 8:1, 9:28, 31, 32, 10:15, 11:6, 13:9, 14:6, 9, 10, 21, 15:8, 19, 29, 16:18, 20, 24 are those of the true church and that fundamentalists who support the NIV, NKJV with its footnotes and other modern versions are in apostasy with the ***“MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH”*** Revelation 17:5 including Watchtower.

It is clear from **Table Romans – The AV1611 versus Modern Cut-Outs** that in addition to the basic evil of cutting out ***“the words of the LORD”*** Exodus 4:28, 24:3, 4, Numbers 11:24, Joshua 3:9, 24:27, 1 Samuel 8:10, 15:1, 2 Chronicles 11:4, 29:15, Psalm 12:6, Jeremiah 36:4, 6, 8, 11, 37:2, 43:1, Amos 8:11, Acts 20:35, the modern cut-outs have attacked *major doctrine* in their omissions from Romans 1:16, 29, 3:22, 6:11, 8:1, 9:28, 31, 32, 10:15, 11:6, 13:9, 14:6, 9, 10, 21, 15:8, 19, 29, 16:18, 20, 24. See ***Observations***.

It remains only to be re-emphasised what was stated unequivocally above.

In sum 95% the Book of Romans *has no place in the Sanctuary!* because it is *not* the Book of Romans...*we demand full measure after “the Shekel of the Sanctuary”!* for the Book of Romans!

## ***“Christ is come in the flesh,” Heavenly and Earthly Witnesses, Summary Notes***

### ***Introduction***

The expression ***“Christ is come in the flesh”*** 1 John 4:3 and the testimonies of the heavenly and earthly witnesses, 1 John 5:7-8, as in the 1611 Holy Bible have consistent testimony as ***“The words of the LORD”*** Psalm 12:6 and impinge on major doctrine. However, modern bible versions cut out or dispute those testimonies. This summary will show that the 1611 Holy Bible is correct in 1 John 4:3, 5:7-8 and should not be doubted or impugned in any way with respect to 1 John 4:3, 5:7-8.

Note that the different formats in the notes that follow arise because extracts have been taken from other works and retained in the format of those works. Brief insertions have been made using the current format.

Note further the list of sources for pre-1611 Bibles and post-1611 versions with the key for abbreviations for post-1611 versions:

1385, 1395 Wycliffe and 16<sup>th</sup> century Bibles; Tyndale, Coverdale, Matthew, Great, Geneva, Bishops’  
[thebiblecorner.com/englishbibles/index.html](http://thebiblecorner.com/englishbibles/index.html) [2015 update]

DR = Catholic Douay-Rheims Version, Challoner’s Revision 1749-1752  
[www.e-sword.net/downloads.html](http://www.e-sword.net/downloads.html) [2015 update]

RV = English Revised Version, 1885  
[thebiblecorner.com/englishbibles/index.html](http://thebiblecorner.com/englishbibles/index.html), [www.e-sword.net/downloads.html](http://www.e-sword.net/downloads.html) [2015 update]

Ne = Nestle’s 21<sup>st</sup> Edition Greek-English Interlinear New Testament

NIV = 1984, 2011 Editions New International Version  
[www.e-sword.net/downloads.html](http://www.e-sword.net/downloads.html) N.B. A modest fee is required, payable online. E-Sword has both the 1984 and 2011 NIVs.

Alternatively, use [www.biblegateway.com/versions/New-International-Version-NIV-Bible/](http://www.biblegateway.com/versions/New-International-Version-NIV-Bible/) for the 2011 NIV and [biblewebapp.com/niv2011-changes/](http://biblewebapp.com/niv2011-changes/) for changes from the 1984 NIV.

NKJV f.n. = New King James Version footnote  
[www.biblegateway.com/versions/New-King-James-Version-NKJV-Bible/](http://www.biblegateway.com/versions/New-King-James-Version-NKJV-Bible/)

JB, NJB = Catholic Jerusalem, New Jerusalem Bibles, respectively  
[www.unz.org/Pub/Bible-1966](http://www.unz.org/Pub/Bible-1966)  
[www.catholic.org/bible/](http://www.catholic.org/bible/)

NWT = Jehovah’s Witness Watchtower 1984, 2013 New World Translation  
[www.jw.org/en/publications/bible/](http://www.jw.org/en/publications/bible/)

Berry = George Ricker Berry’s Interlinear Edition of Stephanus’ 1550 Edition of the Received Greek New Testament Text

See [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) 'O Biblios' – The Book p 63.

### 1 John 4:3

2012 updates in blue

“**Christ is come in the flesh**” has been omitted by the DR, RV, Ne, NIV, NKJV f.n., JB, NJB, NWT.

Dr J. A. Moorman [*Early Manuscripts and the Authorized Version*] cites A, B, Psi and some copies of the Old Latin as the main sources of this omission. Berry’s Greek text supports the AV1611.

The pre-1611 Bibles; Tyndale, Coverdale, Matthew, Great, Geneva, Bishops’ all contain “**Christ is come in the flesh**” in 1 John 4:3. Dr Moorman *Early Manuscripts and the Authorized Version* p 147 notes that the omission of “**Christ is come in the flesh**” from 1 John 4:3 stems from an early heresy that claimed that the Lord Jesus Christ was merely a man named Jesus who only became Christ at his baptism. This heresy denies the coming of the Messiah according to Isaiah’s prophecy and Matthew and John’s record.

**“Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel”** Isaiah 7:14.

Note that the 1385, 1395 Wycliffe, Coverdale, Matthew, Great, Bishops’ Bibles have “*a virgin*” or the equivalent “*a mayde (maid)*” 1385 Wycliffe in Isaiah 7:14. The 1599 Geneva Bible has “*the virgine.*” Note therefore the following exchange between Gail Riplinger, authoress of the highly acclaimed *New Age Bible Versions* and myself with respect to Isaiah 7:14.

*Dear Gail*

*I was going over New Age Versions Chapter 7 Mystery Babylon the Great, noting your citations concerning THE Virgin. You will have observed that some modern versions, NIVs, NKJV, ESV [English Standard Version], HCSB [Holman Christian Standard Bible], NLT [New Living Translation], read “the virgin” in Isaiah 7:14, not “a virgin” as in the 1611 Holy Bible. This reading is a fairly modern change in that even the DRB, RV, ASV, NASVs read a virgin and almost all the historic versions from Wycliffe onward read “a virgin” with the 1611 Holy Bible, as Bro. Kinney’s article shows [brandplucked.webs.com/avirginorthevirgin.htm](http://brandplucked.webs.com/avirginorthevirgin.htm). Bro. Kinney shows that the 1587 Geneva Bible reads “a virgin” but the reading was changed to “the virgin” for the 1599 Edition. Just as well that the 1611 Holy Bible came out 12 years later.*

*It appears to me that the modern reading in Isaiah 7:14 is yet another satanic New Age change, aimed at glorifying the demonic queen of heaven Jeremiah 7:18, 44:17, 18, 19, 25 and substituting antichrist for the Lord Jesus Christ, in the same manner as you showed for Isaiah 14:12 with the devil trying to put the Lord Jesus Christ there in place of himself.*

This is Sister Riplinger’s reply.

*Dear Brother,*

*When I was a Catholic as a child, I recall Mary being called, The Blessed Virgin. So when I saw the Virgin, I immediately recognized it [as] a Catholic intrusion. I like your idea about it. It is very good.*

*Gail*

**“Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us”** Matthew 1:23.

Observe that the 1385, 1395 Wycliffe, Tyndale, Coverdale, Matthew, Great, 1587, 1599 Geneva, Bishops’ Bibles all have “*a virgin*” or the equivalent “*a mayd(e) (maid)*” Tyndale, Coverdale, Great, Matthew Bibles in Matthew 1:23.

That is, "**a virgin**" not "the virgin" is correct in Isaiah 7:14. When the scripture needs to use "**the**" with respect to the Lord Jesus Christ it does so:

***"He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messiah, which is, being interpreted, the Christ"*** John 1:41.

That is, the Lord Jesus Christ is "**the Messiah the Prince**" Daniel 9:25. "**The**" is correct in Daniel 9:25, John 1:41 just as "**a virgin**" is correct in Isaiah 7:14 because "**thy word is truth**" John 17:17.

The contemporary application of the omission or disputation of "**Christ is come in the flesh**" in 1 John 4:3 by the modern versions is to cater for New Age doctrine whereby all religions are brought together under the final antichrist, Revelation 13, including those such as Judaism and Moham-medanism, each of which "**confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh**" but will "**acknowledge Jesus.**" Although it is more subtle, Catholicism also "**confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh**" in that although a Catholic *will* confess that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh, a Catholic also wants to confess that Jesus Christ is come in the *wafer* at the Catholic Mass. The expression "**confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh**" disallows that false *added* Catholic confession, just as it disallows Jewish and Mohammedan denial "**that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh.**"

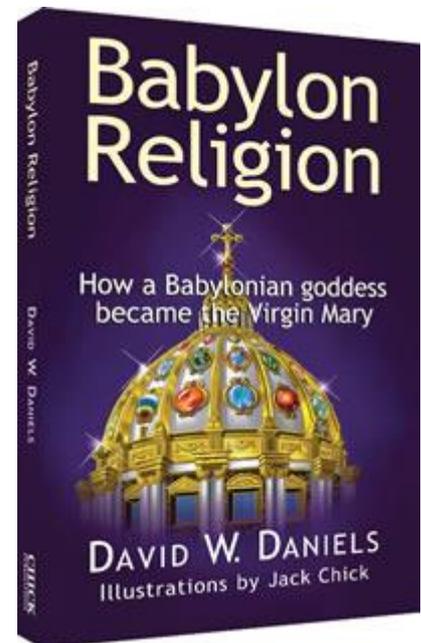
See [www.chick.com/catalog/books/0187.asp](http://www.chick.com/catalog/books/0187.asp) *Babylon Religion* by David W. Daniels pp 39-43, 177-178, 187, 213-214, 218 with respect to *Queen of All* by Jim Tetlow, Roger Oakland, Brad Meyers. David Daniels rightly says of *Queen of All* that "*This book is an amazing exposé of Satan's plan for the Roman Catholic "Mary" as the all-compassing "goddess" who will unite all religions in the End of Time.*"

See further Gail Riplinger's observation. See:

[www.avpublications.com/avnew/content/Critiqued/james4.html](http://www.avpublications.com/avnew/content/Critiqued/james4.html).

Scanning I John 4:2, 3 in a new version will show how their word-ing fits precisely into the New Age One World Religion.

NIV	KJV
This is how you can <b>recognize</b> the Spirit of God: Every spirit that <b>acknowledges</b> that Jesus Christ <b>has</b> come in the flesh is from God, <b>but</b> every spirit <b>that does not acknowledge Jesus</b> is not <b>from</b> God. This is the spirit of antichrist...	Hereby <b>know</b> ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that <b>confesseth</b> that Jesus Christ <b>is</b> come in the flesh is of God: <b>And</b> every spirit that <b>confesseth</b> not that Jesus <b>Christ is come in the flesh</b> is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist...
	I John 4:2-3



The MAIN tenet of the New World Religion is TOLERANCE for the religious beliefs of others. Therefore Christians *may* still believe that "Jesus Christ is come in the flesh" as stated in verse 2 above. BUT the broad way forbids that we say that one who "confesseth **not** that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is **not** of God." Therefore, I John 4:2 can stand with little alteration. BUT, I John 4:3 MUST change to conform to the unjudgmental broad way. "Christ is come in the **flesh**" must be removed. All New World Religion advocates will "acknowledge Jesus."

See [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) 'O Biblios' – *The Book* pp 63-64 on 1 John 5:7-8. Note that 1 John 5:7-8 in the AV1611 is found in the 1385, 1395 Wycliffe Bibles and the Bibles of the 16<sup>th</sup> century English Protestant Reformation; Tyndale, Coverdale, Great, Matthew, Bishops', Geneva.

### 1 John 5:7, 8

2012 updates in blue

**“in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. And there are three that bear witness in earth...in one”** is omitted by the RV, Ne, NIV, NKJV f.n., JB, NJB, NWT.

This passage, known as the ‘Johannine Comma,’ is lacking from most of the 500-600 extant Greek manuscripts which contain 1 John, although Dr Gill stated in the 18<sup>th</sup> century that “*out of sixteen ancient copies of Robert Stephens’, nine of them had (the passage)*” [*The Providential Preservation of the Greek Text of the New Testament* Rev W. Maclean M.A.] p 25.

Citing Nestle’s 26<sup>th</sup> Edition as the source, Dr J. A. Moorman [*When the KJV Departs from the “Majority” Text*] lists nine Greek manuscripts in his work which contain the Comma, four in the text and five in the margin.

The former include Codex 61 of the 15<sup>th</sup>-16<sup>th</sup> century, kept in Dublin and known as the Montfort manuscript, Codex Ravianus and Codex 629 (Wizanburgensis). The latter include Codex 88 [*True or False? 2<sup>nd</sup> Edition* David Otis Fuller, D.D.], [*Problem Texts*], [*Articles and Reprints from The Quarterly Record* The Trinitarian Bible Society, London, 1 John 5:7], [*1 John 5:7* Dr Peter S. Ruckman]. Dr J. A. Moorman [*When the KJV Departs from the “Majority” Text*] designates Codex 629 as a 14<sup>th</sup> century manuscript, citing Metzger, although Dr Ruckman locates it in the 8<sup>th</sup> century [*1 John 5:7*].

The main authorities for the passage are the Old Latin Text of the 2<sup>nd</sup> century, including manuscript r, written in the 5<sup>th</sup>-6<sup>th</sup> century and the *Speculum*, a treatise containing the Old Latin Text, written, according to Moorman, early in the 5<sup>th</sup> century and several fathers. Fuller [*Which Bible? 5<sup>th</sup> Edition*] p 213, citing Wilkinson<sup>\*2012</sup>, states that the passage was found in the Old Latin Bibles of the Waldenses, whose text pre-dated Jerome’s Vulgate.

<sup>\*2012</sup>The site [kjb.benabraham.com/html/our\\_authorized\\_bible\\_vindicated.html](http://kjb.benabraham.com/html/our_authorized_bible_vindicated.html) *Our Authorized Bible Vindicated* is an online version of the full text of Wilkinson’s book.

See also Ray [*God Only Wrote One Bible* Jasper James Ray] p 98, who states that this Italic Bible dates from 157 AD. The Old Latin text carried sufficient weight to influence the later copies of the Vulgate, most of which from 800 AD onward incorporated the passage.

The fathers who cite the passage include Tatian, Tertullian (both 2<sup>nd</sup> century), Cyprian (250 AD), Priscillian (385 AD), Idacius Clarus (385 AD), several African writers of the 5<sup>th</sup> century and Cassiodorus (480-570 AD). The combined influence of these authorities, together with grammatical difficulties which arise if the Comma is omitted, was sufficient to ensure its place in most editions of the Textus Receptus - see Berry’s text - and hence in the AV1611, where it undoubtedly belongs. For more detailed discussion see Hills [*The King James Version Defended 3<sup>rd</sup> Edition*] p 209<sup>\*2019</sup>, [*Believing Bible Study 2<sup>nd</sup> Edition* [www.scribd.com/document/298396396/Believing-Bible-Study-Edward-F-Hills-pdf](http://www.scribd.com/document/298396396/Believing-Bible-Study-Edward-F-Hills-pdf)] Chapter 7, p 210, the TBS *Notes on the Vindication of 1 John 5:7* (available from Bible Baptist Bookstore, Pensacola Florida.), Ruckman [*The Christian’s Handbook of Manuscript Evidence*] pp 128-129, [*Problem Texts*] p 334 [*1 John 5:7*]. The TBS have produced a more recent version of their notes, entitled *Why 1 John 5:7, 8 is in the Bible*. The omission of the Comma from the majority of the manuscripts most likely stems from the influence of Origen and some of his supporters, who did not accept the doctrine of the Trinity. See also Will Kinney’s detailed article [brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm](http://brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm) *1 John 5:7 These three are one*.

<sup>\*2019</sup>Dr Hills in *The King James Version Defended* pp 209ff explains why the words of 1 John 5:7-8 were removed from the Greek manuscripts, through the influence of anti-Trinitarian heretics. See

[standardbearers.net/uploads/The King James Version Defended Dr Edward F Hills.pdf](http://standardbearers.net/uploads/The_King_James_Version_Defended_Dr_Edward_F_Hills.pdf) Chapter 8 and Dr Mrs Riplinger's work *Hazardous Materials* pp 750ff, together with Chapter 6 of Dr Moorman's book *When The KJV Departs From The "Majority" Text*.

The following material is included from 'O Biblios' – *The Book* pp 249-251 to show how **"the scripture of truth"** Daniel 10:21 **"maketh the judges fools"** Job 12:17 with respect to Bible critics with particular application to 1 John 5:7.

#### 14.1 1 John 5:7

I now address the final section of our critic's document, where he seeks to justify the excision<sup>\*2012</sup> of several verses or words of scripture from the Holy Bible.

<sup>\*2012</sup>Note again from Section 7.3 that Dr Mrs Riplinger has explained in her book *Hazardous Materials* pp 746-753 why two verses that our critic attacks, 1 John 5:7 in this section and Acts 8:37 in Section 14.3, were cut out of most Greek manuscripts by Greek Orthodox priests and/or their ecclesiastical forbears. Dr Hills likewise addresses 1 John 5:7 and its omission in considerable detail, [standardbearers.net/uploads/The King James Version Defended Dr Edward F Hills.pdf](http://standardbearers.net/uploads/The_King_James_Version_Defended_Dr_Edward_F_Hills.pdf) Chapter 8, [*The King James Version Defended* 3<sup>rd</sup> Edition] pp 209ff. See also Chapter 6 of Dr Moorman's book *When The KJV Departs From The "Majority" Text*.

The first is 1 John 5:7, 8 **"in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. And there are three that bear witness in earth."** See Sections 1.2, 7.3 for a summary of the manuscript evidence in support of these verses.

Our critic states **"These words are not quoted by any of the Greek Fathers and are absent from all early versions. The oldest citation of this verse is in a 4<sup>th</sup> Century Latin treatise called Liber apologeticus...It probably began as allegorical exegesis in a marginal gloss."**

Our critic gives no evidence to prove that ONLY Greek writers are to be taken as authentic witnesses. Christian writers who cited the words in question BEFORE the 4<sup>th</sup> Century are Tatian (A.D. 180), Tertullian (A.D. 200) and Cyprian (A.D. 225) [*New Age Bible Versions* Gail Riplinger] p 381, [*1 John 5:7*] pp 7-8. Athanasius cited the words in A.D. 350. Dr J. A. Moorman [*When The KJV Departs From The "Majority" Text*] indicates that Priscillian, who cited the verse in 385 A.D., is the author of *Liber apologeticus*.

The early versions which cite the verse are the Old Syriac (170 A.D.) and the Old Latin (A.D. 200) [*New Age Bible Versions*] p 381, [*1 John 5:7*] p 8, despite our critic's opinion that **"This verse did not become established in the Old Latin until the fifth century."** Wilkinson [*Which Bible? 5<sup>th</sup> Edition*] p 213, citing Nolan, says of the Old Italic Bible, which existed in A.D. 157 [*Which Bible? 5<sup>th</sup> Edition*] p 208, that **"it has supplied him with the unequivocal testimony of a truly apostolical branch of the primitive church, that the celebrated text of the heavenly witnesses (1 John 5:7) was adopted in the version which prevailed in the Latin Church, previously to the introduction of the modern Vulgate."** See also [kjv.benabraham.com/html/chapter-2.html](http://kjv.benabraham.com/html/chapter-2.html).

Our critic then states **"It was not in Jerome's Vulgate despite the opinion of John Gill...this text was not in the Vulgate till the beginning of the 9<sup>th</sup> Century."** Our critic did not read Section 7.3 very carefully. I quoted from MacLean [*The Providential Preservation of the Greek Text of the New Testament*] p 25, with respect to GREEK copies in the possession of Robert Stephanus. MacLean cites Gill as saying **"As to its (1 John 5:7-8) being wanting in some Greek manuscripts...it need only be said that it is found in many others...out of sixteen ancient copies of Robert Stephens', nine of them had it."**

I made no reference to Gill's opinion of the text of the Vulgate, although Jerome cites the words in 450 A.D. **"in his epistle to Eustochium and wants to know why it was excluded from some texts"** [*The Providential Preservation of the Greek Text of the New Testament*] p 25, [*1 John 5:7*] p 7.

Our critic continues **"the words are not an integral part of the Byzantine textual tradition."** This is of no consequence because the AV1611 translators were not obliged to adhere rigidly to **"the Byzan-**

*tine textual tradition*” where that “*tradition*” was defective. Their text was ECLECTIC. See Section 9.8, [1 John 5:7] p 8 and they had with them six Waldensian Bibles, whose Text contained 1 John 5:7-8 and which dated from the 2<sup>nd</sup> Century [Which Bible? 5<sup>th</sup> Edition] pp 208, 212-213.

See also [kjb.benabraham.com/html/chapter-2.html](http://kjb.benabraham.com/html/chapter-2.html).

Our critic then states *“The verse is found in only four very late Greek MSS...probably all post date Erasmus’ second edition. It is generally agreed that Erasmus reluctantly included the verse in his third edition under pressure from Rome. The Greek manuscript which was “found” for him was translated at the time from the Vulgate.”*

I originally stated in Section 7.3 that the words are found in only two of the 500-600 extant Greek manuscripts of 1 John and in the margins of two others [Problem Texts] p 334. I gave the manuscripts, respectively, as Codex 61, Codex Ravianus, 88 and 629. Dr Hills [standardbearers.net/uploads/The King James Version Defended Dr Edward F Hills.pdf Chapter 8, The King James Version Defended 3<sup>rd</sup> Edition] p 209 and Dr Ruckman in a later work [1 John 5:7] indicate that the disputed words of 1 John 5:7, 8 are actually in the text of Codex 629.

Concerning Erasmus’ inclusion of 1 John 5:7-8 in his 3<sup>rd</sup> Edition of the TR, Dr Hills [standardbearers.net/uploads/The King James Version Defended Dr Edward F Hills.pdf Chapter 8, The King James Version Defended 3<sup>rd</sup> Edition] p 209, explains that it was NOT “*pressure from Rome*” that influenced him but Erasmus’ promise “*to restore (1 John 5:7-8) if but one Greek manuscript could be found which contained it...Many critics believe that (Codex 61) was written at Oxford for the special purpose of refuting Erasmus, and this is what Erasmus himself suggested in his notes.*”

This is clearly our critic’s belief. He also assumes that Manuscript 61 came from the Vulgate. However, Dr Ruckman [1 John 5:7] pp 6-7, has a more searching analysis:

*“How about that Manuscript 61 at Dublin?*

*“Well, according to Professor Michaelis (cited in Prof. Armin Panning’s “New Testament Criticism”), Manuscript 61 has four chapters in Mark that possess three coincidences with Old Syriac, two of which also agree with the Old Itala: ALL READINGS DIFFER FROM EVERY GREEK MANUSCRIPT EXTANT IN ANY FAMILY. The Old Itala was written long before 200 A.D., and the Old Syriac dates from before 170 (Tatian’s Diatessaron).*

*“Manuscript 61 was supposed to have been written between 1519 and 1522; the question becomes us, “FROM WHAT?” Not from Ximenes’s Polyglot - his wasn’t out yet. Not from Erasmus, for it doesn’t match his “Greek” in many places. The literal affinities of Manuscript 61 are with the SYRIAC (Acts 11:26), and that version WAS NOT KNOWN IN EUROPE UNTIL 1552 (Moses Mardin).”*

Our critic adds *“Luther did not include the verse in his translation of the Bible.”* This is a half truth. Beale [A Pictorial History of Our English Bible David Beale] p 65 states *“The passage of the three witnesses (1 John 5:7b-8a) did not appear in Luther’s Bible until 1574-1575, when a Frankfort publisher inserted it for the first time...The passage does not appear in a Wittenberg edition until 1596.”*

However, since then, 1 John 5:7-8 has remained in Luther’s Bible [God Only Wrote One Bible] p 34. Moreover, Tyndale DID include 1 John 5:7-8 in his New Testament.

Dr Mrs Riplinger in Hazardous Materials p 1107 states, this author’s emphases, that *“In fact, following ‘Greek’ led Luther to error in omitting 1 John 5:7, which had been in all previous German Bibles. It was restored by the German people after Luther.”*

Our critic did not mention those facts. Again, Solomon warns *“A false balance is abomination to the LORD...”* Proverbs 11:1. See remarks on Table 1.

Our critic remarks that *“some defenders of the KJV are prepared to agree now that it did not form part of the original text,”* which shows that even Bible believers can give way to apostasy. Our crit-

ic observes that J. N. Darby omitted the verse from his New Testament, which I knew anyway [*God Only Wrote One Bible*] p 53. I would add that Darby's New Testament, like Wesley's, the RV, RSV etc. has long since joined the ranks of versions now obsolete or nearly obsolete. In any event, Darby's New Testament had little influence outside of the exclusive Brethren.

Our critic lied again in his concluding statements on 1 John 5:7-8:

***“To imply that the doctrine of the Trinity depends on this verse and that to question it is to deny that doctrine, is absolutely unacceptable.”***

Our critic is here springing to the defence of Origen, who “would correct the word of God (in the originals or otherwise) as quickly as (he) would take a breath of air” [*The History of the New Testament Church Vol. 1 Dr Peter S. Ruckman*] p 82.

I did not imply ANYWHERE that the doctrine of the Trinity DEPENDS on this verse, to the extent that the doctrine cannot be proved without it, although I would never seek to do so.

However, 1 John 5:7-8 is undoubtedly the strongest verse in the Bible on the Trinity. There is no doubt that Origen rejected the doctrine of the Trinity and his infidelity to this doctrine very likely prompted him to attack the verse. See Section 1.2.

The TBS *Quarterly Record*, Jan.-Mar. 1993, No. 522, p 9, cites R. L. Dabney as follows:

*“There are strong probable grounds to conclude, that the text of Scriptures current in the East received a mischievous modification at the hands of the famous Origen. Those who are best acquainted with the history of Christian opinion know best, that Origen was the great corrupter, and the source, or at least earliest channel, of nearly all the speculative errors which plagued the church in after ages...He disbelieved the full inspiration and infallibility of the Scriptures, holding that the inspired men apprehended and stated many things obscurely...He expressly denied the consubstantial unity of the Persons and the proper incarnation of the Godhead - the very propositions most clearly asserted in the doctrinal various readings we have under review.*

*“The weight of probability is greatly in favour of this theory, viz., THAT THE ANTI-TRINITARIANS, FINDING CERTAIN CODICES IN WHICH THESE DOCTRINAL READINGS HAD BEEN ALREADY LOST THROUGH THE LICENTIOUS CRITICISM OF ORIGEN AND HIS SCHOOL, INDUSTRIOUSLY DIFFUSED THEM, WHILE THEY ALSO DID WHAT THEY DARED TO ADD TO THE OMISSIONS OF SIMILAR READINGS.”*

Given our critic's offer to teach me Greek, it is instructive to quote from the TBS *Notes on the Vindication of 1 John 5:7*. See also Riplinger [*New Age Bible Versions*] p 382, Ruckman [*1 John 5:7*] pp 5-6 and the extensive article by G. W. and D. E. Anderson of the TBS *Why 1 John 5:7-8 is in the Bible*.

See [www.trinitarianbiblesociety.org/site/articles/a102.pdf](http://www.trinitarianbiblesociety.org/site/articles/a102.pdf).

*“The internal evidence against the omission is as follows:*

*“The masculine article, numeral and participle HOI TREIS MARTUROUTES, are made to agree directly with three neuters, an insuperable and very bald grammatical difficulty. If the disputed words are allowed to remain, they agree with two masculines and one neuter noun HO PATER, HO LOGOS, KAI TO HAGION PNEUMA and, according to the rule of syntax, the masculines among the group control the gender over a neuter connected with them. Then the occurrence of the masculines TREIS MARTUROUTES in verse 8 agreeing with the neuters PNEUMA, HUDOR, and HAIMA may be accounted for by the power of attraction, well known in Greek syntax.”* This is probably sufficient. How did our critic miss it?

When one reviews ALL the evidence, it is noteworthy that 1 John 5:7-8 satisfies at least 5, if not 6 of Burgon's 7 tests of truth, Section 6.2, [*True or False? 2<sup>nd</sup> Edition*] pp 264ff. Only “number of witnesses” and in consequence some “respectability of witnesses” is lacking, through omission.

Finally, in view of our critic's high regard for the Westminster Confession, Sections 11.1, 11.3, I quote from the TBS article, No. 522, again, citing:

*"These supporters believe the passage rightly belongs in the Scriptures, as does the Society, as did the writers of the Westminster Confession of Faith (3)..."*

*"Note 3. Westminster Confession of Faith, Chapter II. iii. In the Scripture proofs for the statement of the Trinity, "God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Ghost", 1 John 5:7 is quoted." That is more "evidence inconvenient," which our critic ignored.*

See again Will Kinney's detailed article [brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm](http://brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm) *1 John 5:7 These three are one.*

Note also Dr Ruckman's summary of the witnesses for 1 John 5:7 from the *Bible Believers' Bulletin* March 1996 *James White's Seven Errors.*

*Watch God Almighty preserving His words. In spite of the negative, critical, destructive work of "godly Conservative and Evangelical scholars." AD 170: Old Syriac and Old Latin, AD 180: Tatian and Old Syriac, AD 200:Tertullian and Old Latin, AD 250: Cyprian and Old Latin, AD 350: Priscillian and Athanasius, AD 415: Council of Carthage, AD 450: Jerome's Vulgate, AD 510: Fulgentius, AD 750: Wianburgensis, AD 1150: Miniscule manuscript 88, AD 1200-1500: Four Waldensian Bibles, AD 1519: Greek Manuscript 61, AD 1520-1611: Erasmus TR, AD 1611: King James Authorized Version of the Holy Bible.*

*God had to work a miracle to get the truth of 1 John 5:7-8 preserved; He preserved it. You have it; but not in an RV, RSV, NRSV, CEV, ASV, NASV, or NIV.*

Observe how 1 John 5:7-8 in the 1611 Holy Bible are essential contributions to the three threefold cords of witnesses to the Lord Jesus Christ in 1 John 5:6-10. See [www.timefortruth.co.uk/bible-studies/alan-oreillys-studies.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/bible-studies/alan-oreillys-studies.php) *Assurance and the Witnesses of 1 John 5 p 9.*

### ***Three Threefold Cords of Witnesses***

As shown, 1 John 5:6-10 gives a total of nine witnesses to the Person of the Saviour as ***"God...manifest in the flesh,"*** in 3 sets of 3 or 3 triads of witnesses.

- *The Heavenly Triad "the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one" 1 John 5:7*
- *The earthly triad "the spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one" 1 John 5:6, 8*
- *The testimonial triad "The witness of men," "He that...hath the witness in himself" the witness in men, "The record that God gave of his Son" a record by men, 1 John 5:9, 10.*

These triads are a ***"threefold cord"*** of witnesses, as in Ecclesiastes 4:12.

***"And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not quickly broken."***

### ***Conclusion***

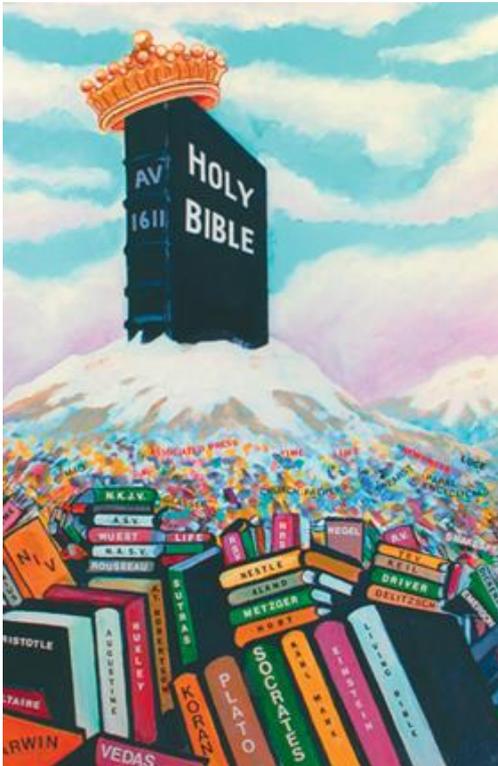
***"Christ is come in the flesh"*** 1 John 4:3 and the testimonies of the heavenly and earthly witnesses, 1 John 5:7-8, as found in the 1611 Holy Bible have been shown to be ***words of "The words of the LORD"*** Psalm 12:6, ***"the scripture of truth"*** Daniel 10:21 and ***"the book of the LORD"*** Isaiah 34:16.

***"Christ is come in the flesh"*** 1 John 4:3 and the testimonies of the heavenly and earthly witnesses, 1 John 5:7-8, as found in the 1611 Holy Bible are indeed major contributors to ***"sound doctrine"*** 1 Timothy 1:10, 2 Timothy 4:3, Titus 1:9, 2:1 with respect to the Lord Jesus Christ.

They should steadfastly be kept as such.

*“Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him” John 14:23.*

## King James Bible Supremacy



### Introduction

This writer believes unequivocally in the authority indeed supremacy of the 1611 Authorized King James Holy Bible, as the accompanying graphic<sup>41</sup> vividly shows.

This writer has also carried out numerous studies to show the authority indeed supremacy 1611 Authorized King James Holy Bible<sup>42</sup>.

It is this writer's firm belief that the scripture itself in the Book of Daniel brings together the essential points of those studies with respect to the authority indeed supremacy of the 1611 Holy Bible and the wisdom of the King James translators as follows with additional illustrations, namely:

*The Official Highway Code*<sup>43</sup> published by the Department for Transport.

*The 1611 King James Bible - Title Page (Newe Testament)*<sup>44</sup>

It is hoped therefore that genuine Bible believers will see a fulfilment concerning the 1611 Holy Bible of Psalm 107:42

***“The righteous shall see it, and rejoice: and all iniquity shall stop her mouth.”*** That is not to say that will happen immediately because as Solomon states ***“It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling”*** Proverbs 20:3. Some observations about meddling fools ***“prating against us with malicious words”*** 3 John 10 are therefore in order before addressing the Book of Daniel and the 1611 Holy Bible in type.

### Meddling Fools ***“prating against us with malicious words”*** 3 John 10

These are the ‘originals-onlyists’ and Hebrew/Aramaic/Greekiolators who may use or abuse the 1611 Holy Bible and may or may not endorse modern versions but are united in their opposition to it as ***“All scripture”*** that ***“is given by inspiration of God”*** 2 Timothy 3:16. It can, however, be firmly stated with respect to these Hebrew/Aramaic/Greekiolators that they are those ***“which speak grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous”*** Psalm 31:18 because:

1. They violate the priesthood of all believers by resorting to specialist knowledge for what God really said, supposedly, 1 Peter 2:5, 9.
2. They fail to compare like with like by merely referring to Hebrew/Aramaic/Greek words i.e. those *languages* and never a *book* that is a *bible* in order to criticise the 1611 Holy Bible, which is a *Book*. As the Lord said to Israel ***“O house of Israel...are not your ways unequal?”*** Ezekiel 18:25, 29.
3. They ignore the fact for the New Testament that though a stage in the preservation of ***“The words of the LORD”*** Psalm 12:6 first century Greek was *never* authoritative for the New Testament when first written. Dr Riplinger notes that Herman Hoskier identified 2<sup>nd</sup> century Greek-Latin-Syriac polyglot New Testaments i.e. in parallel<sup>45</sup>. Moreover, Dr Riplinger, her emphases, has stated directly to this writer that ***“In Foxe’s Book of Martyrs, vol. 4, pp 671-675, Foxe quotes an old “treatise”...“Also the four evangelists wrote the gospel in divers languages, as Matthew in Judea, Mark in Italy, Luke in Achaia, and John in Asia. And all these wrote in the lan-***

*guages of the same countries...”* That is, parts of the New Testament were *first* written in *different* languages and existed in *parallel* to facilitate to the utmost ***“obedience to the faith among all nations, for his name...Jesus Christ”*** Romans 1:5-6. Therefore, anyone who resorts to the Greek, so-called, to overthrow the AV1611 English should not only make reference to a book that he is prepared to defend as definitive in first century Greek in order to do so but also *equivalent* Latin and Syriac sources *at least* because ***“In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established”*** 2 Corinthians 13:1. The critics never do and never will, of course. See the more detailed note on this subject under ***Perfection of “the royal law...the whole law” James 2:8-10 and Wisdom of its Perfectors.***

4. They profess to be updating so-called archaic words in the 1611 Holy Bible. The words of the 1611 Holy Bible are *never* archaic because ***“The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations”*** Psalm 33:11. The words of the 1611 Holy Bible are instead *generic* with wide ranges of meaning<sup>46</sup>. Modern usage has either neglected those words or narrowed i.e. degenerated their ranges of meaning.
5. They fail to see that they have *no authority* to go against the 1611 Holy Bible. See *Royal Law – James 2v8* [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/). They fail to see that having set aside ***“the king’s word”*** 2 Samuel 24:4 they are like those in the Book of Judges where ***“In those days there was no king in Israel: every man did that which was right in his own eyes”*** Judges 21:25.

In sum, the Hebrew/Aramaic/Greekolators have no authority for their work, which is itself un-scholarly because they do not have the wisdom of the King James translators. This work will reinforce those observations. See for specific illustrations:

***“The king’s high way” Numbers 20:17, 21:22 and The Official Highway Code***

***Perfection of “the royal law...the whole law” James 2:8-10 and Wisdom of its Perfectors***

For now, see how Daniel shows *in type* the authority indeed *supremacy* of the King James Bible.

***“The law of the Medes and Persians” Daniel 6:8, 12, 15 and the 1611 Holy Bible***

Daniel 7:1, 3-4, 17 state ***“In the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon Daniel had a dream and visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the matters...And four great beasts came up from the sea, diverse one from another. The first was like a lion, and had eagle’s wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man’s heart was given to it...These great beasts, which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth.”***

Dr Ruckman<sup>47</sup> has explained how Persia is England in type and that Persia is England in prophecy. What is interesting about Persia is as follows.

***“PERES; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians”*** Daniel 5:28.

***“And Darius the Median took the kingdom, being about threescore and two years old”*** Daniel 5:31.

***“So this Daniel prospered in the reign of Darius, and in the reign of Cyrus the Persian”*** Daniel 6:28.

***“Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river a ram which had two horns: and the two horns were high; but one was higher than the other, and the higher came up last”*** Daniel 8:3.

Daniel 7, 8 occur in the first and third years of King Belshazzar respectively, Daniel 7:1, 8:1. Daniel 7, 8 therefore pre-date Daniel 5, 6 and they are therefore prophetic both historically and in type.

The Medes and the Persians make up two kingdoms where the Medes are prominent first but then Persia becomes prominent and the kingdom as a whole is called Persia.

It's interesting that something the same happened to this country following the English Protestant Reformation of the 16<sup>th</sup> century. Britain existed as such but England was prominent, especially under Elizabeth 1<sup>st</sup>. Under James 1<sup>st</sup>, however, in 1603, the country as a whole becomes Great Britain, see the *Epistle Dedicatory* to the 1611 Holy Bible, and this unity is consolidated by the Act of Union in 1707 [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Acts\\_of\\_Union\\_1707](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Acts_of_Union_1707). That in part explains the wings in Daniel 7:4.

It is then interesting that Darius is called "**the Median.**" Median is middle. The King James translators wisely took a Median or middle course with their work for the sake of ordinary believers [www.jesus-is-lord.com/pref1611.htm](http://www.jesus-is-lord.com/pref1611.htm). It is as though Daniel prophesied that ahead of time. See below, this writer's emphases in **bold** throughout.

*"...we have on the one side avoided the scrupulosity of the Puritans, who leave the old Ecclesiastical words, and betake them to other, as when they put WASHING for BAPTISM, and CONGREGATION instead of CHURCH: as also on the other side we have shunned the obscurity of the Papists, in their AZIMES, TUNIKE, RATIONAL, HOLOCAUSTS, PRAEPUCE, PASCHE, and a number of such like, whereof their late Translation is full, and that of purpose to darken the sense, that since they must needs translate the Bible, yet by the language thereof, it may be kept from being understood. **But we desire that the Scripture may speak like itself, as in the language of Canaan, that it may be understood even of the very vulgar.**"*

In turn, the following scriptures from Daniel 6 are instructive. Dr Ruckman explains the typology in commenting on Daniel 6:2 in the *Ruckman Reference Bible* p 1147 and in his taped study on Daniel 6 with King Darius typifying God the Father and Daniel the Son of God the Lord Jesus Christ. That typology is vital for what follows.

These are the key scriptures.

***"All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counsellors, and the captains, have consulted together to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm decree, that whosoever shall ask a petition of any God or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions. Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not. Wherefore king Darius signed the writing and the decree"*** Daniel 6:7-9.

***"Then they came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's decree; Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask a petition of any God or man within thirty days, save of thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The thing is true, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not"*** Daniel 6:12.

***"Then the king, when he heard these words, was sore displeased with himself, and set his heart on Daniel to deliver him: and he laboured till the going down of the sun to deliver him. Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that the law of the Medes and Persians is, That no decree nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed"*** Daniel 6:14-15.

Based on the typology that Dr Ruckman has explained for Daniel 6, 7:4 "**the law of the Medes and Persians**" Daniel 6:8, 12, 15 in its authority indeed supremacy in ancient Persia *matches in type the 1611 Holy Bible*, in English (Medes) for Great Britain and her Empire (Persians), as will be shown.

**"The law of the Medes and Persians"** does of course tend to be viewed negatively because it was used to condemn Daniel. The 1611 Holy Bible is however often viewed negatively because it cuts men open, both saved and unsaved, and reveals what is inside i.e. it condemns them.

***“For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do”*** Hebrews 4:12-13.

Note these scriptures for ***“the law of the Medes and Persians”*** and the typology of Daniel 6.

***“Then said Daniel unto the king, O king, live for ever. My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions’ mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt”*** Daniel 6:21-22.

***“Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain: Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it”*** Acts 2:23-24.

***“For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him”*** 2 Corinthians 5:21.

It then follows:

1. Daniel was condemned by wicked men, Daniel 6:4-5. So was the Lord Jesus Christ, Acts 2:23.
2. ***“The law of the Medes and Persians”*** was used to condemn Daniel, Daniel 6:14-15. In a sense, scripture itself, as the 1611 Holy Bible records, sent the Lord Jesus Christ to Calvary, Acts 2:23.
3. Daniel was innocent as was the Lord Jesus Christ, Daniel 6:22, Acts 2:24, 2 Corinthians 5:21.
4. Darius’ decree was actually fulfilled by Daniel’s condemnation, Daniel 6:7, 16. The scripture was fulfilled by the Lord’s crucifixion, as the 1611 Holy Bible records, Acts 3:18, 13:25, 27.
5. ***“The law of the Medes and Persians”*** could not be altered though it could be added to but only the king could officially add to it, Daniel 6:7-9, as ***“a royal statute”*** Daniel 6:7 with Ecclesiastes 8:4 ***“Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, What doest thou?”*** Noting again that Darius is a type of God the Father, the Lord our King, Isaiah 33:22, can add to His words. ***“Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to Baruch the scribe, the son of Neriah; who wrote therein from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the book which Jehoiakim king of Judah had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many like words”*** Jeremiah 36:32.
6. Therefore, just as ***“the law of the Medes and Persians”*** was added to without alteration, the 1611 Holy Bible has been added to in successive editions e.g. ***“not”*** in Ezekiel 24:7 for correction of an omission, ***“of God”*** in 1 John 5:12 for completeness. However, these are not actual alterations. See ‘O Biblios’ – The Book pp 181-187 [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) for a detailed listing of additions and/or amendments to the 1611 Holy Bible without alteration between 1611 and 2011+ with explanatory notes.
7. ***“The law of the Medes and Persians”*** occurs three times in Daniel 6, Daniel 6:8, 12, 15. It is interesting that the additions without alteration and/or other slight amendments to the 1611 Holy Bible occurred under three kings, 1612 James 1<sup>st</sup>, 1629 and 1638 Charles 1<sup>st</sup>, 1762 and 1769 George 3<sup>rd</sup>.

See *The purification of the Lord’s word – Psalm 12v6-7* [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/).

8. Once King Darius had signed the decree, he could *not* revoke it, Daniel 6:14-15. He was under ***“the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not”*** Daniel 6:8, 12 just as any of his subjects. This is Britain’s Constitutional position, in spite of the illegality of EU membership, sharia courts and ungodly, anti-Biblical enactments by Westminster usually on behalf of the Vatican via Brussels. See [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) *Royal Law – James 2v8*.

The lion’s wings have been plucked off, Daniel 7:4 but this writer believes in this nation’s eventual deliverance according to Daniel 7:12 ***“As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time.”***

This nation’s Constitutional position as typified by ***“the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not”*** Daniel 6:8, 12 is as follows.

*“Throughout the document [Magna Carta] it is implied that here is a law which is above the King and which even he must not break. This reaffirmation of a supreme law and its expression in a general charter is the great work of Magna Carta. The underlying idea of the sovereignty of law, long existent in feudal custom, was raised by it into a doctrine for the national State. And when in subsequent ages the State, swollen with its own authority, has attempted to ride roughshod over the rights or liberties of the subject it is to this doctrine that appeal has again and again been made, and never, as yet, without success”* A History of the English Speaking Peoples, Volume 1, *The Birth of Britain* by Winston S. Churchill, pp 201ff.

Churchill’s analysis matches the terms and conditions of the Coronation Oath. The Oath is sealed with the King James Bible<sup>48</sup>, presented to the monarch. The presenter at Queen Elizabeth II’s Coronation was the Moderator of the Church of Scotland, with these words. *“Our gracious Queen: to keep your Majesty ever mindful of the Law and the Gospel of God as the Rule for the whole life and government of Christian Princes, we present you with this Book, the most valuable thing that this world affords. Here is Wisdom [Revelation 13:18]; This is the royal Law [James 2:8]; These are the lively Oracles of God [Acts 7:38, Romans 3:2, Hebrews 5:12, 1 Peter 4:11].”* See *Royal Law – James 2v8* [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/).

The Coronation Oath ensures that Her Majesty’s entire realm is under the 1611 Holy Bible. ***“I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name”*** Psalm 138:2 just as Darius’ entire realm was under ***“the law of the Medes and Persians”*** Daniel 6:8, 12, 15.

9. Each and every part of ***“the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not”*** Daniel 6:8, 12 was ***“a royal statute”*** Daniel 6:7 with Ecclesiastes 8:4 ***“Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, What doest thou?”***. King Darius and all his subjects were under it according the following royal statute of ***“the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not”*** Daniel 6:8, 12 as Darius’ further royal decree shows.

***“Then king Darius wrote unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you. I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel: for he is the living God, and stedfast for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion shall be even unto the end”*** Daniel 6:25-26.

10. Further to point 9, each and every part of ***“the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not”*** Daniel 6:8, 12 as ***“a royal statute”*** Daniel 6:7 with Ecclesiastes 8:4 ***“Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, What doest thou?”*** typifies the 1611 Holy Bible that is ***“the royal law...the whole law”*** James 2:8-10 for all the English-speaking peoples\*. See point 8 and the citation from *Royal Law – James 2v8*.

\*Including the United States [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/George\\_Washington\\_Inaugural\\_Bible](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/George_Washington_Inaugural_Bible)

11. Note then the fate of those who misused ***“the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not”*** Daniel 6:8, 12 as ***“a royal statute”*** Daniel 6:7 with Ecclesiastes 8:4 ***“Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, What doest thou?”*** for their own ends and thereby considered themselves above it. They then fell foul of ***“the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not”*** Daniel 6:8, 12 as ***“a royal statute”*** Daniel 6:7 with Ecclesiastes 8:4 ***“Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, What doest thou?”*** according to the king’s decree.

***“And the king commanded, and they brought those men which had accused Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces or ever they came at the bottom of the den”*** Daniel 6:24.

12. Given that each and every part of ***“the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not”*** Daniel 6:8, 12 as ***“a royal statute”*** Daniel 6:7 with Ecclesiastes 8:4 ***“Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, What doest thou?”*** typifies the 1611 Holy Bible that is ***“the royal law...the whole law”*** James 2:8-10 for all the English-speaking peoples, including those of the USA, the lesson is simple.

Don’t mess with the Book. Remember Daniel 6:24 ***“and the lions had the mastery of them.”***

In sum, the scripture *in type* through the Book of Daniel reveals the authority indeed supremacy of the King James Bible ***“the king’s word”*** 2 Samuel 24:4. *It cannot lawfully be contravened.*

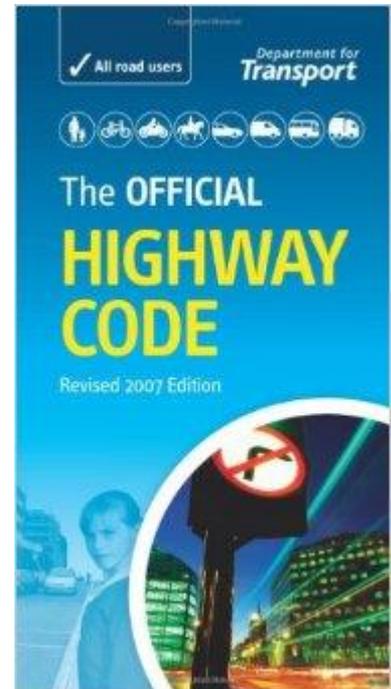
***“The fear of a king is as the roaring of a lion: whoso provoketh him to anger sinneth against his own soul”*** Proverbs 20:2.

***“The king’s high way” Numbers 20:17, 21:22 and The Official Highway Code***

For illustration of ***“the royal law...the whole law”*** James 2:8-10, note *The Official Highway Code* with respect to the authority indeed supremacy of the King James Bible ***“the king’s word”*** 2 Samuel 24:4.

It’s been added to over the years but then so was the scripture with the writing of the Old and then the New Testaments. However, once published, it is fixed because *The Official Highway Code* is compiled by the Department for Transport, Driving Standards Agency and published by HMSO Her Majesty’s Stationery Office. Therefore:

1. At any one time only one code exists that is *The Official Highway Code*.
2. No-one has any authority to set up various versions of *The Official Highway Code* that differ from and even contradict one another.
3. No-one has any authority to pick and choose what they will or will not believe in *The Official Highway Code*.
4. No-one has any authority to make changes to *The Official Highway Code*.
5. No-one has any authority to encourage others to make unauthorized changes to *The Official Highway Code*.



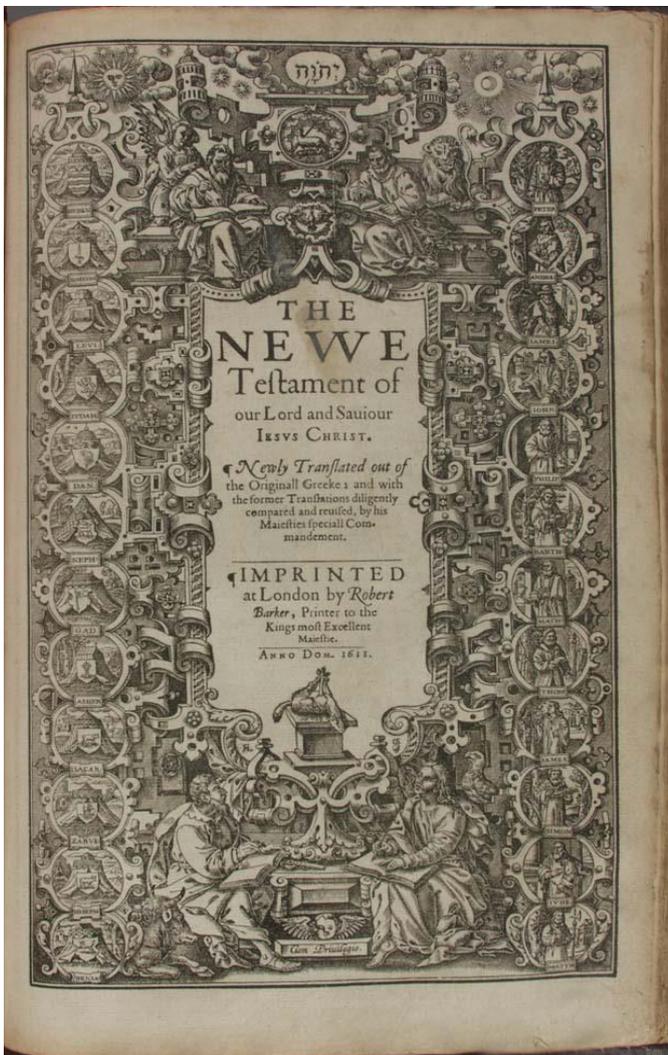
In passing, note that the same is true for any set of standards that govern professional practice in any field of professional activity e.g. building regulations, food standards, health and safety at work, broadcasting standards, weights and measures etc. If flouted, the culprit is liable for prosecution.

Violation of any of the points 1-5 above on *The Official Highway Code* would be a criminal offence.

See [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The\\_Highway\\_Code](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Highway_Code). *The Official Highway Code* is arguably the second most important book in Britain yet it is the writing of men. So why do Christian fundamentalists think that they can violate points 1 to 5 above for the 1611 Holy Bible which is **“the writing of God”** Exodus 32:16 and **“the king’s word”** 2 Samuel 24:4?

Stand by therefore for a lot of profound and far-reaching perception changes when the Lord comes back. **“For I am the LORD: I will speak, and the word that I shall speak shall come to pass; it shall be no more prolonged: for in your days, O rebellious house, will I say the word, and will perform it, saith the Lord GOD”** Ezekiel 12:25.

Finally with respect to the authority indeed supremacy of the King James Bible, consider the wisdom of the men who perfected **“the royal law...the whole law”** James 2:8-10.



**The 1611 King James Bible - Title Page  
(New Testament)**

### **Perfection of “the royal law...the whole law” James 2:8-10 and Wisdom of its Perfectioners**

The adjacent title page reads, this writer’s emphases, *The New Testament of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ Newly Translated out of the Original Greek: and with the former Translations diligently compared and revised, by his Majesty’s special Commandment.*

In God’s wisdom, the wording shows that whatever the King James translators prepared from their Greek sources, these were not the over-arching authority for their work. The former translations i.e. vernacular Bibles were, not only English but also foreign, as John Selden notes in *Table Talk* cited first by Scrivener in *The Authorized Edition of the English Bible (1611) Its Subsequent Reprints and Modern Representatives* p 140. See *In Awe of Thy Word* p 539, author’s emphases.

*“The translation in King James’ time took an excellent way. That part of the Bible was given to him who was most excellent in such a tongue and then they met together, and one read the translation, the rest holding in their hands some Bible, either of the learned tongues [Greek, Hebrew, Latin], or French, Italian, Spanish &c [and other languages]. If they found any fault, they spoke; if not, he read on.”*

As indicated, no-one can legitimately criticise the King James Bible simply by means of the Greek so-called.

If the critic thinks his efforts are to be perceived as superior to those of the King James translators he must at least be as painstaking as they were *and in addition to the ancient language sources check all the vernacular Bibles that they did before he can pass judgement on their work.*

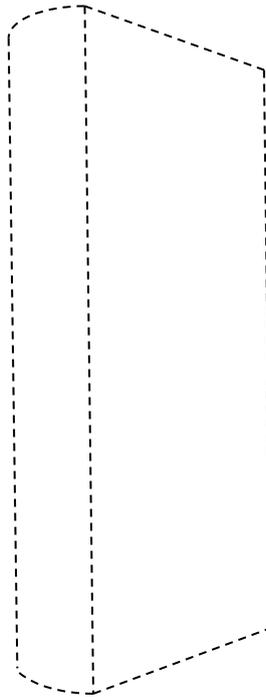
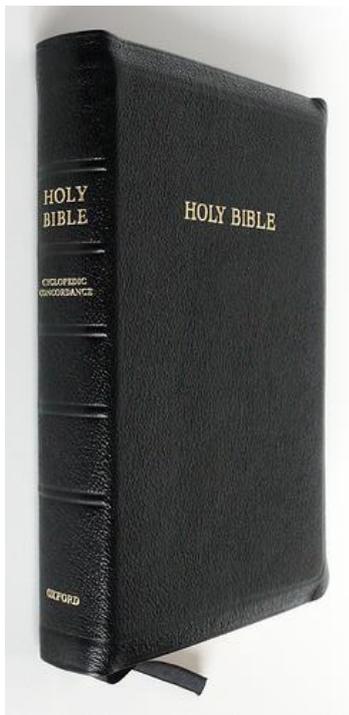
Whenever any critic uses the Greek so-called, it's almost always a swipe at the work of the King James translators. However, the very title page of their New Testament shows that you can't do that. You must at least consult all the references that they did. The Greek so-called does not have any special authority over the former translations that the King James translators used.

No-one can therefore reasonably say '*In the Greek, it really says etc.*' To be consistent in putting their own efforts above those of the King James translators critics would in effect have to say In the Greek, Latin, Syriac, Gothic, German, French, Italian, Spanish, Dutch, Polish etc. (note the words ***and other languages***) and the former Anglo-Saxon and English translations it really says etc. with explicit reasons given why the King James translators passage under study should be overturned.

Anything less is unscholarly.

### **Conclusion**

Ecclesiastes 8:4 "**Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, What doest thou?**"



## The 1611 Holy Bible versus the Non-Extant Original

from **Presentational Perfection** of “*The words of the LORD*” Psalm 12:6

### *Introduction for this Study*

This study is drawn from the works [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) *Seven Sevenfold Purifications of The Words of the LORD* and *The Ten Gospels – or Twelve* [www.timefortruth.co.uk/alan-oreilly/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/alan-oreilly/). The aim of this work is to emphasise that the fundamentalist notion of ‘only the original is perfect’ as embodied in fundamentalist statements of faith e.g. that of FIEC [fiec.org.uk/about-us/beliefs](http://fiec.org.uk/about-us/beliefs) cannot be true [2016 insert: it’s non-extant] and their framers “*abode not in the truth*” John 8:44.

## The 1611 Holy Bible versus the Non-Extant Original

### *From “originally given” to Finally Perfected* - Extract<sup>49</sup>

God refined His word from **originally given** to *finally perfected* as the 1611 Holy Bible *historically, practically, inspirationally and textually*. The *historical* refinement follows [2016 insert: from the non-extant original to “*...the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever*” 1 Peter 1:23].

**90 A.D.** The most probable ‘original’<sup>50</sup>

See **Figure 1 New Testament Manuscripts 50-1500 A.D.**

The following citation has been adapted from Scrivener’s 1881 Edition of the Received Text, Textus Receptus, published posthumously in 1894 and reprinted by the Trinitarian Bible Society. Scrivener’s Edition is overall the closest Greek New Testament equivalent to the 1611 Holy Bible New Testament drawn mainly from Beza’s 1588-1589 and 1598 Greek Received Text Editions that the King James translators used extensively. Note, however, as Gail Riplinger shows, *Hazardous Materials*, Chapter 18, *The Trinitarian Bible Society’s Little Leaven, TBS Scrivener-Beza Textus Receptus*, Scrivener’s text is *not* finally authoritative for the Greek New Testament and *cannot* be used in authority over the 1611 Holy Bible English New Testament.

The most probable original example passage for a 1<sup>st</sup> century Greek script immediately follows<sup>51</sup>.

ΟΥΤΩΣΓΑΡΗΓΑΠΗΣΕΝΟΘΕΟΣΤΟΝΚΟΣΜΟΝΩΣΤΕΤΟΝΥΙΟΝΑΥΤΟΥΤΟΝΜΟΝΟΓΕΝΗ  
ΕΔΩΚΕΝΙΝΑΠΑΣΟΠΙΣΤΕΥΩΝΕΙΣΑΥΤΟΝΜΗΑΠΟΛΗΤΑΙΑΛΛΕΧΗΖΩΗΝΑΙΩΝΙΟΝ

A considerably improved form of the passage now follows. Note that in addition to translation into “*words easy to be understood*” 1 Corinthians 14:9, vast strides have been made with respect to the presentation of the passage that will be addressed in more detail below.

**1611 A.D.**

**John 3:16** For God so loued ye world, that he gaue his only begotten Sonne: that whosoener bel-  
eueth in him, should not perish, but haue euerlasting life.

The finally perfected form of the passage now follows. The 1611 Gothic type style and Gothic letter forms e.g. **u** for **v** and vice versa, **y** for **th**, have been updated to Times New Roman and 1611 spelling has been standardised to contemporary spelling<sup>52</sup>.

## 1769 A.D.<sup>53</sup> to 2015 A.D.+

**John 3:16** For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

Concerning the progression of the written scriptures from 90 A.D. to 1611, when the then 1611 Holy Bible contained all the presentational features of today's 2015+ 1611 Holy Bible, note these extracts from Punctuation and Bible Chapter and Verse Division sources under the above reference. *Note especially that the scripture was the driving force for the development of punctuation.*

### Punctuation – Medieval

Punctuation developed dramatically when large numbers of copies of the [Bible](#) started to be produced. These were designed to be read aloud, so the [copyists](#) began to introduce a range of marks to aid the reader, including indentation, various punctuation marks (diple, [paragraphos](#), *simplex ductus*), and an early version of initial capitals (*litterae notabiliores*)...

In the 7th-8th centuries Irish and Anglo-Saxon scribes, whose native languages were not derived from [Latin](#), added more visual cues to render texts more intelligible. Irish scribes introduced the practice of word separation...

### Later developments

From the invention of moveable type in Europe in the 1450s the amount of printed material and a readership for it began to increase. “The rise of printing in the 14th and 15th centuries meant that a standard system of punctuation was urgently required” [Truss, Lynn (2004). *Eats, Shoots & Leaves: The Zero Tolerance Approach to Punctuation*. New York: Gotham Books. p. 77]. The introduction of a standard system of punctuation has also been attributed to the Venetian printers [Aldus Manutius](#) and his grandson [circa 1566]. They have been credited with popularizing the practice of ending sentences with the [colon](#) or [full stop](#), inventing the [semicolon](#), making occasional use of [parentheses](#) and creating the modern [comma](#)...

### Question: “Who divided the Bible into chapters and verses? Why and when was it done?”

**Answer:** When the books of the Bible were originally written, they did not contain chapter or verse references. The Bible was divided into chapters and verses to help us find Scriptures more quickly and easily. It is much easier to find “John chapter 3, verse 16” than it is to find “for God so loved the world...” In a few places, chapter breaks are poorly placed and as a result divide content that should flow together\*. Overall, though, the chapter and verse divisions are very helpful.

\*No changes have ever been made, though. See the attached study [Archbishop Stephen Langton – Charter Framer and Chapter Divider](#).

The chapter divisions commonly used today were developed by Stephen Langton, an Archbishop of Canterbury. Langton put the modern chapter divisions into place in around A.D. 1227. The Wycliffe English Bible of 1382 was the first Bible to use this chapter pattern. Since the Wycliffe Bible, nearly all Bible translations have followed Langton's chapter divisions.

The Hebrew Old Testament was divided into verses by a Jewish rabbi by the name of Nathan in A.D. 1448. Robert Estienne, who was also known as Stephanus, was the first to divide the New Testament into standard numbered verses, in 1555. Stephanus essentially used Nathan's verse divisions for the Old Testament. Since that time, beginning with the Geneva Bible, the chapter and verse divisions employed by Stephanus have been accepted into nearly all the Bible versions.

As indicated, God refined His word from **originally given** to *finally perfected* as the 1611 Holy Bible *historically, practically, inspirationally* and *textually*. The *practical* refinement follows.

See the following extracts from this writer's earlier work<sup>54</sup> for a summary list of how that refinement was carried out *practically* beginning with a shrewd evaluation of the ‘originals-onlyism’ mindset.

This gentleman [our critic] is now deceased. However, a sister in the LORD in the USA had this to say in a note to this author about our critic after reading the hard copy edition of “*O Biblios.*”

The sister’s note makes for sombre reading.

*“This man’s criticisms are unbelievable. Really, complaining about the use of Saint for the four gospels. I don’t really believe this man is saved much less has taken time to read the bible. I’m thinking that he only went to school to learn from the ‘scholarly’ men who taught him to disbelieve the bible. I think [our critic] was not a believer at all, Alan. It doesn’t seem possible with some of the things he said. To get so upset and write a 20 page thesis on what’s wrong with God’s word just to put you in your place so to speak. That doesn’t appear to be the least bit Godly.”*

**“Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap”**  
Galatians 6:7.

8.2.7. ***“Your claims that the KJV is superior to the original Hebrew and Greek...the God breathed originals are unacceptable”***

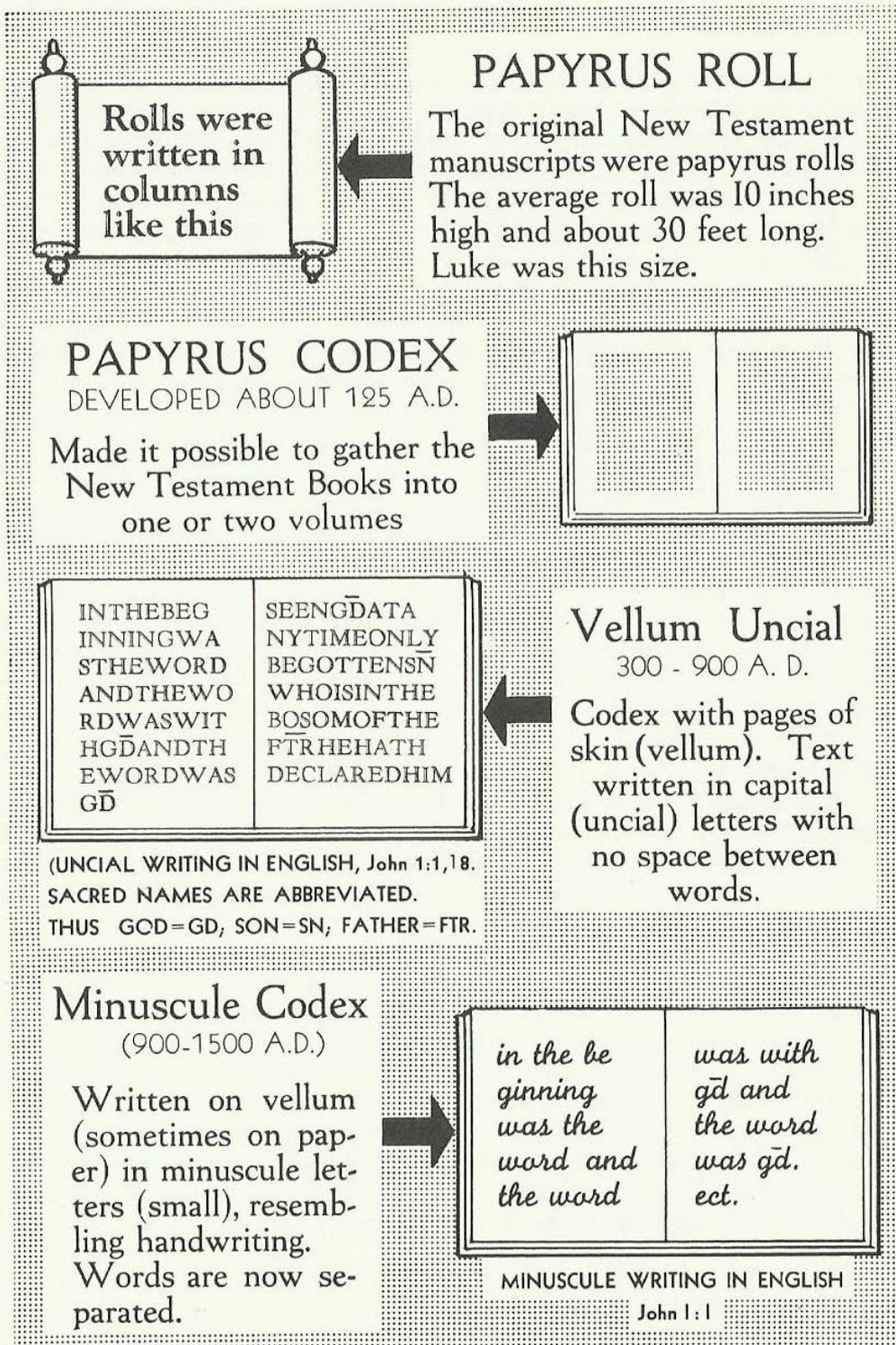
1. 7 specific verses substantiating these “claims” have been cited [Numbers 33:52, Psalm 74:8, Daniel 11:38, Acts 12:4, 19:37, 2 Corinthians 2:17, Galatians 2:20]. See Chapter 5. A total of 60 examples can be obtained from Ruckman [*Biblical Scholarship* Dr Peter S. Ruckman], Appendix 7 plus issues March, April 1989 and November 1991 of the *Bible Believers’ Bulletin*.
2. I repeat several reasons why the AV1611 is superior to “the originals” [*The Bible Babel* Dr Peter S. Ruckman] p 118.

The AV1611:

- 2.1 can be READ, the originals CANNOT and were NEVER collated into one volume. The verse usually quoted in support of “the God-breathed originals,” 2 Timothy 3:16, refers to copies of the scriptures, NOT the original.
- 2.2 has chapter and verse divisions, which even the modern translations must follow. The oldest manuscripts do NOT.
- 2.3 has word separation so that it can be more easily understood. The oldest manuscripts do NOT.
- 2.4 is arranged in Pre-millennial order which the Masoretic text is NOT and even though the translators were NOT Pre-millennial. Again, the modern translations must follow this order.
- 2.5 is rhythmical and easy to memorise which Greek and Hebrew are NOT.
- 2.6 has been responsible for the conversion of more souls than any original autograph or any copy made within 5 centuries of the original autographs.
- 2.7 is in the universal language which Greek and Hebrew are NOT. Hebrew is spoken by approximately 1% of the world’s population. New Testament Greek is a DEAD language, not even spoken in Greece, which incidentally is one of the most spiritually impoverished nations in Europe, according to the Trinitarian Bible Society.

Note especially points 2.1, 2.2, 2.3, 2.4, 2.5, 2.7 from the above list in addition to the detailed material from the web sources on how the Lord refined His word from **originally given** to *finally perfected* as the 1611 Holy Bible according to interwoven historical and practical refinements, the *sixth* sevenfold purification of “**The words of the LORD**” the 1611 Holy Bible, “***the little book***” Revelation 10:8, 9, 10 *that is hand-held*.

**Figure 1 New Testament Manuscripts 50-1500 A.D.** depicts the nature of this sixth sevenfold purification.



New Testament Manuscripts From 50 - 1500 A.D.

Figure 1 New Testament Manuscripts 50-1500 A.D.

## Archbishop Stephen Langton – Charter Framer and Chapter Divider

### Archbishop Stephen Langton - “*a chosen vessel unto me*” Acts 9:15

The Christian Institute<sup>55</sup> has compiled a most informative synopsis of Magna Carta<sup>56</sup>. June 15<sup>th</sup> 2015 was the 800<sup>th</sup> Anniversary of Magna Carta. We should note that Archbishop Stephen Langton circa 1150-1228<sup>57</sup> was not only the prime mover in framing Magna Carta but God used him to create the chapter divisions in the scripture that we have today. As “*a chosen vessel unto me*” Acts 9:15 Bro. Langton did a good job before *two* kings, as Charter Framer before an earthly king and Chapter Divider before “*the King of kings and Lord of Lords*” 1 Timothy 6:15 thereby meriting King Solomon’s commendation *and bar*<sup>58</sup>. See below. Note that the man may be a tyrant – no later English or British king has been named or taken the name John for the purpose of reigning – but still not a mean man, rather one with great power, even if like John he misuses it.

“*Seest thou a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean men*” Proverbs 22:29.

Today’s believer should aim for the *same* diligence, as Paul exhorts.

“*For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister. And we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence to the full assurance of hope unto the end*” Hebrews 6:10-11.

### A Secular Evaluation

One secular but fairly well-balanced source<sup>59</sup> has this to say about Bro. Langton.

*Who Divided the Bible into Chapters?* by Fred Sanders, July 9<sup>th</sup> 2009

At some point late in [Langton’s] teaching career (the date usually given is 1205)...Langton had the great, simple idea of breaking the text of the Latin translation of the Bible into manageable sections about the size of long paragraphs... Langton broke the uniform text of Scripture into a series of chapters. He did this for the entire Vulgate, and his system of chapter division was immediately recognized as a great help for Bible study.

Bro. Langton completed the work of chapter divisions in 1227<sup>60</sup>, not long before his home call. He could testify with the Lord Jesus Christ as every believer should aim to “*I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do*” John 17:4. Fred Sanders continues.

Chapter-division was apparently the right idea at the right time, and one of the remarkable things about the Langtonian chapter divisions is how they were adopted and propagated by different scholarly communities. Jewish scholars (who had worked with other methods of division previously) soon began observing Langtonian chapter divisions, and the churches of the Christian East took the same divisions over in their biblical studies...

Since Langton established the chapter system at the very beginning of the thirteenth century, his influence also spread into all the vernacular translations of the Bible that began appearing in the next



Stephen Langton  
Archbishop of Canterbury 1207-1228

centuries. In fact, the chapter system became increasingly important with the proliferation of translations, enabling scholars to move quickly and precisely between versions. And with the advent of printing, Langton's chapters became still more important...

As Mordecai wisely said to Queen Esther *“and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for such a time as this?”* Esther 4:14.

### **A System Superior to the Critics**

While voicing some criticism of Bro. Langton's system, stemming for example from Bible rejecters like Dr A. T. Robertson, Fred Sanders nevertheless states the following.

The vast majority of Langton's chapter breaks are more organic than artificial; they are not arbitrary, but are based on good insight into the flow of the text. Above all, they are handy and universally used. Even if we were to make a list of 250 places\* where the Langtonian chapters could be improved by better break points, it would be madness to try to impose a new, improved re-chaptering of Scripture on a global community of Bible readers who have used a standardized system for centuries.

\*from 1189 for the total number of chapters in the Old and New Testaments

Fred Sanders concludes leave the old system in place.

Likewise, the Lord's invitation remains, even if too often turned down.

*“Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls...”* Jeremiah 6:16.

### **Facing Down the Tyrant**

Fred Sanders says this about Bro. Langton, Magna Carta and facing down the tyrant John.

Langton has an important place in the history of political thought, as he was involved in negotiating the famous dispute between the despotic King John...and his aggrieved noblemen. The deal they finally brokered, securing the rights of the noblemen and limiting the powers of the King, was sealed by the drafting and signing of the Magna Carta. Between this and his biography of Richard the Lion-Hearted, Langton was not popular with King John, and even found himself under a ban from Pope Innocent III\* for several years. But his office and reputation were restored late in his life.

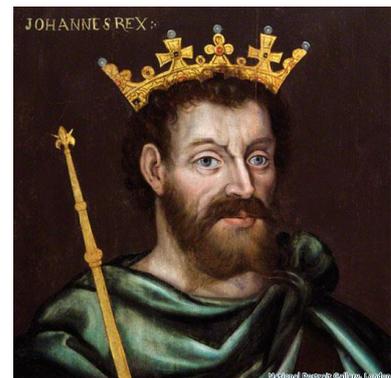
\**“that man of sin”* 2 Thessalonians 2:3 and the AV1611 Epistle Dedicatory

Key to facing down the tyrant John was Bro. Langton's vision for the English Church though it would take centuries to fulfill it. The Christian Institute states [**Magna Carta's**] **first and last clauses guarantee the freedom of the English church.** The first one states, “we have granted to God, and by this present Charter have confirmed for us and our heirs in perpetuity, that the English Church shall be free, and shall have its rights undiminished, and its liberties unimpaired.” Amen.

### **Finishing the Course**

In sum, though part of the Roman Church, as most folk were back then Bro. Langton could testify along with Paul and as all true believers would hope to do:

*“I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith: Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing”* 2 Timothy 4:7-8.



### **Additional Note: Regenerative Translations Superior to Degenerative Originals**

It should be understood that anyone who appeals to the original, so-called, or the Greek and the Hebrew, so-called and invariably undefined, over the King James English is saying that the word of God has lost information in transmission i.e. translation. Fundamentalists repeatedly say words to that effect. However, if the word of God has lost information in translation, it has degenerated. If the word of God is subject to degeneration, then anyone who appeals to the original, so-called, or the Greek and the Hebrew, so-called, over the King James English is saying that the Lord Jesus Christ lied when He said as recorded 3 times in scripture ***“Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away”*** Matthew 24:35, Mark 13:31, Luke 21:33.

In addition, your salvation is predicated on the integrity and incorruptibility of ***“the word of God”*** as Peter states ***“Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever”*** 1 Peter 1:23. Anyone therefore who appeals to the original, so-called, or the Greek and the Hebrew, so-called, over the King James English is saying that the apostle Peter lied because the word of God is subject to degeneration and is therefore corruptible.

Therefore your salvation is subject to degeneration and it too is corruptible.

Further, anyone who appeals to the original, so-called, or the Greek and the Hebrew, so-called, over the King James English is also saying that the apostle James lied when he said ***“...receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls”*** James 1:21.

There’s no point because it isn’t and it won’t, according to anyone who appeals to the original, so-called, or the Greek and the Hebrew, so-called, over the King James English.

That is, you don’t have salvation and you can never have it, according to anyone who appeals to the original, so-called, or the Greek and the Hebrew, so-called, over the King James English.

That’s about as blasphemous as it gets but fundamentalists do it all the time.

You should of course be encouraged that translation is not degenerative but is always *regenerative*, an improvement over the original in scripture:

***“So do God to Abner, and more also, except, as the LORD hath sworn to David, even so I do to him; To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, from Dan even to Beersheba”*** 2 Samuel 3:9-10.

***“Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son”*** Colossians 1:13.

***“By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God”*** Hebrews 11:5.

### ***Final Word for this Work***

Specifically with respect to final authority and the 1611 Holy Bible versus the non-extant original, see [store-hicb8.mybigcommerce.com/content/bbb/2013/Aug.pdf](http://store-hicb8.mybigcommerce.com/content/bbb/2013/Aug.pdf) p 6 *A Brief Analysis of Missionary Authority* by Jonathan Richmond, Bible Baptist Mission Board director.

*The espousal of a particular translation being equal to or superior to the **King James** leaves one in a precarious position in relation to Bible believers versus the Alexandrian Cult.*

*Bible believers believe that the **King James (Authorized Version)** is the perfect, inerrant words of God and is the final authority. It is the standard to which all versions and translations are compared. And since the AV is the standard, it is superior to anything and everything that is compared to it. Stated another way, nothing compared to the standard is equal to or superior to the standard. English is the standard for time, place, distance, size, quantity, volume, language, etc. When the English standard showed up, both the German and Spanish Bibles [i.e. any non-English Bible] should have been corrected and/or updated with the English.*

*The Greek Textus Receptus (any edition) is not superior to English. It was an interim, early New Testament, a stepping stone to the purification of the words of God in English. The world does not speak Greek and never will again...*

As Gail Riplinger has rightly said, *In Awe of Thy Word* p 956, this writer's emphases:

*There existed a true original Greek (i.e. Majority Text, Textus Receptus). It is not in print and never will be, because it is unnecessary. No one on the planet speaks first century Koine Greek, so God is finished with it. He needs no 'Dead Bible Society' to translate it into "everyday English," using the same corrupt secularised lexicons used by the TNIV, NIV, NASB and HCSB [Holman Christian Standard Bible]. God has not called readers to check his Holy Bible for errors. He has called his Holy Bible to check us for errors."*

**"The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever"** Isaiah 40:8.

## References

- <sup>1</sup> [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Coronation\\_of\\_the\\_British\\_monarch](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Coronation_of_the_British_monarch), [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Coronation\\_of\\_Queen\\_Elizabeth\\_II](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Coronation_of_Queen_Elizabeth_II)
- <sup>2</sup> *The Trumpet Sounds for Britain*, Volume 1 by David E. Gardner, Chapter 3, [www.electronic-bibles.co.uk/jesusisalive/trumpet.html](http://www.electronic-bibles.co.uk/jesusisalive/trumpet.html)
- <sup>3</sup> *This England* [petersengland.blogspot.co.uk/2012/02/coronation-of-queen-elizabeth-ii.html](http://petersengland.blogspot.co.uk/2012/02/coronation-of-queen-elizabeth-ii.html)
- <sup>4</sup> [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) *Royal Law – James 2:8*
- <sup>5</sup> [kjb.benabraham.com/html/chapter-10.html](http://kjb.benabraham.com/html/chapter-10.html)
- <sup>6</sup> [kjb.benabraham.com/html/chapter-2.html](http://kjb.benabraham.com/html/chapter-2.html)
- <sup>7</sup> [baptist-potluck.blogspot.co.uk/2010/08/bible-versions-since-1881.html](http://baptist-potluck.blogspot.co.uk/2010/08/bible-versions-since-1881.html)
- <sup>8</sup> [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List\\_of\\_extinct\\_languages\\_of\\_Europe](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_extinct_languages_of_Europe), [linguistlist.org/forms/langs/get-extinct.cfm](http://linguistlist.org/forms/langs/get-extinct.cfm), [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Talk%3ASyriac\\_language](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Talk%3ASyriac_language)
- <sup>9</sup> [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) *The purification of the Lord's words – Psalm 12:6-7*
- <sup>10</sup> [store-hicb8.mybigcommerce.com/content/bbb/2013/Aug.pdf](http://store-hicb8.mybigcommerce.com/content/bbb/2013/Aug.pdf) p 6 *A Brief Analysis of Missionary Authority* by Jonathan Richmond, Bible Baptist Mission Board director
- <sup>11</sup> *In Awe of Thy Word* Gail Riplinger p 334
- <sup>12</sup> [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sodom\\_and\\_Gomorrah](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sodom_and_Gomorrah)
- <sup>13</sup> [www.bbc.co.uk/news/uk-17375736](http://www.bbc.co.uk/news/uk-17375736)
- <sup>14</sup> [www.chick.com/reading/tracts/1070/1070\\_01.asp](http://www.chick.com/reading/tracts/1070/1070_01.asp)
- <sup>15</sup> [www.familyresearchinst.org/2009/02/pro-gay-bias-in-study-of-pedophilia/](http://www.familyresearchinst.org/2009/02/pro-gay-bias-in-study-of-pedophilia/)
- <sup>16</sup> *The Christian's Handbook of Manuscript Evidence* by Dr Peter S. Ruckman p 126. All subsequent references to Dr Ruckman's work in this work are from his Reference Bible. See Reference 17 for consecutive page numbers.
- <sup>17</sup> *The Ruckman Reference Bible* pp 169, 278, 818, 1468, 1662-1663
- <sup>18</sup> [www.chick.com/catalog/books/0171.asp](http://www.chick.com/catalog/books/0171.asp) *Who is This Allah?* G. J. O. Moshay. This is a comprehensive work
- <sup>19</sup> [hitchensblog.mailonsunday.co.uk/2011/01/the-king-james-version-versus-the-sid-james-version.html#comments](http://hitchensblog.mailonsunday.co.uk/2011/01/the-king-james-version-versus-the-sid-james-version.html#comments) *The King James Bible versus the Sid James Bible*
- <sup>20</sup> [www.facebook.com/KingJamesBibleTrust](http://www.facebook.com/KingJamesBibleTrust) *King James Bible Trust*
- <sup>21</sup> *Bible Believers' Bulletin*, Bible Baptist Bookstore, April 1990
- <sup>22</sup> [www.avpublications.com/avnew/home.html](http://www.avpublications.com/avnew/home.html) *Hazardous Materials* Gail Riplinger
- <sup>23</sup> *Hazardous Materials, Greek & Hebrew Study Dangers*, by Gail Riplinger, A. V. Publications, 2008, Introduction
- <sup>24</sup> *Cleaning Up Hazardous Materials* by Kirk DiVietro, The Dean Burgon Society, 2010, pp 139-140
- <sup>25</sup> *The King James Version Defended* by Edward F. Hills, Chapter 8, [standardbearers.net/uploads/The\\_King\\_James\\_Version\\_Defended\\_Dr\\_Edward\\_F\\_Hills.pdf](http://standardbearers.net/uploads/The_King_James_Version_Defended_Dr_Edward_F_Hills.pdf)
- <sup>26</sup> *The Big Picture* by David W. Norris, Authentic Word, 2004, pp 372, 384-385
- <sup>27</sup> *Hidden History of The English Scriptures* by Gail Riplinger, A. V. Publications, 2011
- <sup>28</sup> *In Awe of Thy Word* by Gail Riplinger, A. V. Publications, 2011, 2003, p 956
- <sup>29</sup> [www.giveshare.org/library/bible/waldensesandbible.html](http://www.giveshare.org/library/bible/waldensesandbible.html) *The Waldenses and the Bible*
- <sup>30</sup> *The Papal Visit weighed and found wanting* J.E. North, Focus Publications, Sussex, 1982, p 26
- <sup>31</sup> *The Men Behind the KJV* Gustavus S. Paine, Baker Book House 1977, p vii
- <sup>32</sup> [kjb.benabraham.com/html/our\\_authorized\\_bible\\_vindicated.html](http://kjb.benabraham.com/html/our_authorized_bible_vindicated.html) *Our Authorized Bible Vindicated* Chapters 4, 8. Wilkinson gives a detailed history of the 1611 Holy Bible and the attack on it by Rome and her allies Westcott and Hort
- <sup>33</sup> [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Phi\\_Kappa\\_Phi](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Phi_Kappa_Phi)
- <sup>34</sup> *Codeword Barbêlôn* P.D. Stuart, Lux-Verbi Books, 2008, p 281
- <sup>35</sup> [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/james-white-dr-divietro-and-dawaite.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/james-white-dr-divietro-and-dawaite.php) *D. A. Waite Response* p 37
- <sup>36</sup> [www.oilrefineryplant.com/oil-refinery-process/](http://www.oilrefineryplant.com/oil-refinery-process/)
- <sup>37</sup> [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Oil\\_refinery](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Oil_refinery)
- <sup>38</sup> [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/) *The purification of the Lord's word – Psalm 12 v 6-7*
- <sup>39</sup> *Hazardous Materials* by G. A. Riplinger [www.avpublications.com/avnew/home.html](http://www.avpublications.com/avnew/home.html) pp 1097ff
- <sup>40</sup> *In Awe of Thy Word* p 600 and *The Hidden History of the English Scriptures* pp 49-51 both by G. A. Riplinger
- <sup>41</sup> [www.kjv1611.org/index.html](http://www.kjv1611.org/index.html) *Products, Stickers/Magnets*
- <sup>42</sup> [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/)

AV1611 Tract – Countering Bible Critics, *The purification of the Lord’s word – Psalm 12v6-7, Seven Purifications of the Textus Receptus, Royal Law – James 2v8, AV1611 Advanced Revelations*

[www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/why-the-av-only-7434.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/why-the-av-only-7434.php)

*Correcting the Greek with the King James English, Modern Christian FARCE-damentalism*

[www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/james-white-dr-divietro-and-dawaite.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/james-white-dr-divietro-and-dawaite.php)

*Seven aspects of ‘the Greek’ & Seven Aspects of ‘in the Greek’, Yes the King James Bible is Perfect – A Biblical Response to Bible Critics, Seven Stage Purification Process – Oil Refinery, Propitiation – Based on reply to DiVietro’s Attack on Gail Riplinger*

[www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/version-comparison.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/version-comparison.php)

*English Reformation to Last Days Apostasy, AV1611 Authority – Absolute, The Book of the LORD – Salient Points, AV1611 Hebrews Readings vs Modern cuts – Summary Table, AV1611 vs Changing NIVs, The 1611 Holy Bible Pure versus Corrupt Manuscript Ascension, 1611, 2011 AV1611 Precision and Modern Version Impurity, The 1611 Holy Bible versus Vatican Versions for Disputed New Testament Verses*

[www.timefortruth.co.uk/alan-oreilly/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/alan-oreilly/)

*Manuscript Ascension, God’s Excellent Name, My Brethren and the Hebrew and the Greek, God’s Standard, Revival – A Seven Point Plan, The Sovereign Power of Darkness, The Greek vs the Scripture, Thoughts for Today, O Biblios Overview*

<sup>43</sup> [www.amazon.co.uk/Official-Highway-Code-Department-Transport/dp/0115528148](http://www.amazon.co.uk/Official-Highway-Code-Department-Transport/dp/0115528148)

<sup>44</sup> [umanitoba.ca/libraries/units/archives/collections/rarebooks/bible/new\\_testament.html](http://umanitoba.ca/libraries/units/archives/collections/rarebooks/bible/new_testament.html)

<sup>45</sup> *Hazardous Materials* by G. A. Riplinger [www.avpublications.com/avnew/home.html](http://www.avpublications.com/avnew/home.html) pp 1097ff

<sup>46</sup> *God’s Standard* [www.timefortruth.co.uk/alan-oreilly/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/alan-oreilly/)

<sup>47</sup> *The Book of Revelation* by Dr Peter S. Ruckman pp 367-372 and *Ruckman Reference Bible* p 1149

<sup>48</sup> *This England* [petersengland.blogspot.co.uk/2012/02/coronation-of-queen-elizabeth-ii.html](http://petersengland.blogspot.co.uk/2012/02/coronation-of-queen-elizabeth-ii.html)

<sup>49</sup> *The AV1611 Holy Bible versus Charles Haddon Spurgeon*, pp 8-10, 40-46, [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/why-the-av-only-7434.php](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/why-the-av-only-7434.php)

<sup>50</sup> *Ruckman Reference Bible*, p 1381

*Believing Bible Study* by Dr Edward F. Hills, pp 40-41

[en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Greek\\_minuscule](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Greek_minuscule)

[standardbearers.net/uploads/The\\_King\\_James\\_Version\\_Defended\\_Dr\\_Edward\\_F\\_Hills.pdf](http://standardbearers.net/uploads/The_King_James_Version_Defended_Dr_Edward_F_Hills.pdf) Chapter 8

[www.theopedia.com/textus-receptus](http://www.theopedia.com/textus-receptus). This site is helpful but is wrong as is Dr Hills in an otherwise most helpful chapter of *The King James Version Defended*, see site immediately above, in stating that the King James translators used the Vulgate. See *Hazardous Materials, Greek & Hebrew Study Dangers* by Gail Riplinger, 2008, Chapter 18, *The Trinitarian Bible Society’s Little Leaven, TBS Scrivener-Beza Textus Receptus*, [www.avpublications.com/avnew/home.html](http://www.avpublications.com/avnew/home.html)

<sup>51</sup> The Greek original script would have been a translation of John’s ‘original’ original of his Gospel. See *Hazardous Materials* pp 1097ff and *The Hidden History of the English Scriptures*, by Gail Riplinger, 2011, p 3

<sup>52</sup> *The Answer Book* by Dr Sam Gipp, *Question 5, Hasn’t the King James Bible Been Revised?*,

[samgipp.com/category/answer/?order=asc](http://samgipp.com/category/answer/?order=asc)

[en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Thorn\\_%28letter%29](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Thorn_%28letter%29)

<sup>53</sup> ‘*O Biblios*’ – *The Book*, p 26, [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/)

[en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Punctuation](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Punctuation)

[www.gotquestions.org/divided-Bible-chapters-verses.html](http://www.gotquestions.org/divided-Bible-chapters-verses.html)

<sup>54</sup> ‘*O Biblios*’ – *The Book*, pp 66, 85-86, [www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/](http://www.timefortruth.co.uk/why-av-only/)

<sup>55</sup> [www.christian.org.uk/news/36-things-worth-knowing-about-magna-carta/](http://www.christian.org.uk/news/36-things-worth-knowing-about-magna-carta/)

<sup>56</sup> [www.bl.uk/magna-carta/articles/magna-carta-english-translation](http://www.bl.uk/magna-carta/articles/magna-carta-english-translation)

<sup>57</sup> [biography.yourdictionary.com/stephen-langton](http://biography.yourdictionary.com/stephen-langton)

<sup>58</sup> [en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Medal\\_bar](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Medal_bar)

<sup>59</sup> [scriptoriumdaily.com/who-divided-the-bible-into-chapters/](http://scriptoriumdaily.com/who-divided-the-bible-into-chapters/)

<sup>60</sup> [www.biblestudy.org/question/when-was-bible-divided-into-chapters-verses.html](http://www.biblestudy.org/question/when-was-bible-divided-into-chapters-verses.html)